*****IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT * FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF MISSISSIPPI SOUTHERN DIVISION

THOMAS C. AND PAMELA MCINTOSH

PLAINTIFFS

VERSUS

NO. 1:06-cv-1080-LTS-RHW

STATE FARM FIRE & CASUALTY COMPANY, FORENSIC ANALYSIS & ENGINEERING CORPORATION

DEFENDANTS

VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF DAVID LEE HARRELL,
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER OF INSURANCE

Deposition Taken at the Instance of THE PLAINTIFFS

In the Offices of Scott, Sullivan, Streetman & Fox, P.C., PC Ridgeland, Mississippi

> On Thursday, June 7, 2007 Commencing at 9:22 a.m.

REPORTED BY: LORI P. GALLASPY
Registered Professional Reporter
MS CSR #1630

STATE-WIDE REPORTERS
A MERRILL COMMUNICATIONS COMPANY
4400 Old Canton Road, Suite 160
Jackson, Mississippi 39211
(601) 366-9676

APPEARANCES: ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD *******

David Zachary Scruggs, Esq.
THE SCRUGGS LAW FIRM, P.A.
Post Office Box 1136
Oxford, Mississippi 38655-1136
Telephone: (662) 281-1212
REPRESENTING PLAINTIFFS

James P. Streetman, III, Esq.
Matthew A. Taylor, Esq.
SCOTT, SULLIVAN, STREETMAN & FOX
Post Office Box 13847
Jackson, Mississippi 39236-3847
Telephone: (601) 607-4800
REPRESENTING MISSISSIPPI INSURANCE DEPARTMENT

Dan W. Webb, Esq.
WEBB, SANDERS & WILLIAMS, P.L.L.C.
Post Office Box 496
Tupelo, Mississippi 38802-0496
Telephone: (662) 844-2137
REPRESENTING DEFENDANT STATE FARM FIRE & CASUALTY COMPANY

Kathryn Breard, Esq.
GALLOWAY, JOHNSON, TOMPKINS, BURR AND SMITH
701 Poydras, Suite 440
New Orleans, Louisiana 70139
Telephone: (504) 525-6802*******

REPRESENTING DEFENDANT FORENSIC ANALYSIS &
ENGINEERING CORPORATION

Laura C. Nettles, Esq.
LLOYD, GRAY & WHITEHEAD, P.C.
2501 Twentieth Place South, Suite 300
Birmingham, Alabama 35223
Telephone: (205) 967-8822
REPRESENTING E.A. RENFROE

Also present:

Christina Kelsey, Esq., Mississippi Insurance Dept. Steve Simkins, Esq., State Farm
Gene & Jana Renfroe
Harry ****, The Scruggs Law Firm
Heather Usry, videographer

- 1 *****ROUGH DRAFT DAVID LEE HARRELL, AD*******
- 2 having first been duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 3 EXAMINATION
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q Good morning, Mr. Harrell. My name is Zach
- 6 Scruggs. And what we're going to do today is take your
- 7 deposition pursuant to the Federal Rules of Civil
- 8 Procedure, and it'll have the same effect as if you were
- 9 at trial testifying before a jury. Do you understand?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q Okay. And when I ask you questions during the
- 12 course of this deposition, be sure to let me finish my
- 13 question before you answer. That way Lori can get my
- 14 question and your answer down without the record getting
- 15 muddled up. Is that okay?
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 Q All right. And if I ask you questions during
- 18 the course of this deposition, please answer audibly as
- 19 opposed to shaking your head or nodding your head. Even
- 20 though this will be on video, it shows up better for the
- 21 transcript. And if I ask a question that you don't
- 22 really understand the question, just me to rephrase or to
- 23 state it again, and I certainly will. Is That
- 24 acceptable?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

- 1 Q****And during the course of this deposition, I
- 2 imagine that counsel, your counsel and maybe other
- 3 counsel, will have objections. That's okay. Just let
- 4 them state their objection, then go on and answer the
- 5 question. Only if you're instructed by your counsel not
- 6 to answer are you not to answer, and then we'll deal with
- 7 that. Is that understandable?
- 8 A Yes, sir.
- 9 Q Thank you. Have you ever been deposed before?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q Okay. How many times?
- 12 A I couldn't tell you. Ten, 20.
- 13 Q Want to get into any the particular details in
- 14 those cases, but what did -- what were the situations
- 15 that those were -- that brought about your deposition?
- 16 A Sometimes the Commissioner is liquidator
- 17 pursuing, sometimes there were -- the department was
- 18 being sued, sometimes there were other third-party
- 19 lawsuits that the department was just brought into as a
- 20 witness.
- 21 Q Okay. Ever testify in a case where the suit
- 22 involved a policyholder suing his insurance company for a
- 23 breach of contract?
- 24 A There may have been some back in the '90s. I'm
- 25 just not sure.

- 1 Q****What did you do in preparation for your
- 2 deposition today, Mr. Harrell?
- 3 A Confer with my counsel.
- 4 Q And who is that?
- 5 A Mr. Streetman and his lawyers and Ms. Kelsey.
- 6 Q And who is Ms. Kelsey with?
- 7 A Christina Kelsey, she's senior counsel with the
- 8 Mississippi Department of Insurance.
- 9 Q When did you hire Mr. Streetman to be your
- 10 lawyer?
- 11 A Don't know the exact date when I was served
- 12 with the notice for deposition, conferred with the chief
- 13 counsel for Mississippi Department of Insurance, who --
- 14 Mark Haire. He and I then spoke to the deputy attorney
- 15 general of the state of Mississippi. At that juncture,
- 16 the attorney general's office decided that it was a
- 17 conflict of interest for the attorney general's office to
- 18 represent the Department of Insurance in this matter.
- 19 The attorney general's office started looking
- 20 for law firms to represent us. It took longer than
- 21 normal because there's so many different law firms
- 22 involved in so much diverse Katrina litigation. It's
- 23 normally a fairly quick process to find outside counsel.
- 24 In this case it took a while. The exact date I don't
- 25 know of the top of my head exactly when it was, but it's

- been in the last week or two. PROOFREAD********
- 2 Q Did the attorney general or deputy attorney
- 3 general approve of your hiring of Mr. Streetman to
- 4 represent you in this matter?
- 5 A They recommended Mr. Streetman.
- 6 Q Who is, to your knowledge, paying the legal
- 7 bills of Mr. Streetman to represent you here today?
- 8 A Department of Insurance is approving those at
- 9 the request of the approval of the attorney general
- 10 pursuant to the statutes of the state of Mississippi.
- 11 The Commissioner of Insurance is entitled to obtain
- 12 outside attorneys, outside experts, any outside person
- 13 they need. And the attorney general's office approved
- 14 the retention of Mr. Streetman, and they approved that
- 15 pursuant to that statute that State Farm as a result of
- 16 this litigation and result of our examination should have
- 17 to pay for the outside legal counsel since we could not
- 18 use the attorney general's office because they were
- 19 conflicted.
- 20 Q I'm sorry, if I understood the last part, that
- 21 State Farm is paying for your counsel?
- 22 A Yes, sir, pursuant to agreement from the
- 23 attorney general's office.
- 24 Q How long did you meet with --
- MR. SCRUGGS: I'm sorry. Come on in.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- 2 Q How long did you meet with -- strike that. How
- 3 many times did you meet with Mr. Streetman in preparation
- 4 for your deposition today?
- 5 A We met yesterday and one day last week. I'm
- 6 not sure exactly what date.
- 7 Q Starting with the one day last week, how long
- 8 did y'all meet?
- 9 A Don't know.
- 10 O Hour?
- 11 A No, it's multiple hours.
- 12 0 Sir?
- 13 A Several hours.
- 14 Q Okay. What about yesterday?
- 15 A Several hours.
- 16 Q Did you meet with any State Farm lawyers in
- 17 preparation for your deposition today?
- 18 A No, sir.
- 19 Q Have you had any conversations with any State
- 20 Farm lawyers or employees about this deposition before
- 21 today?
- 22 A Other than the fact that it was occurring.
- Q Who did you discuss with the fact that it was
- 24 occurring from State Farm?
- 25 A Mr. Simkins.

- 1 Q****Who is Mr. Simkins? PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Steve Simkins. He's an attorney with State
- 3 Farm.
- 4 Q And tell me about those conversations.
- 5 A There were no real conversations other than the
- 6 fact that the deposition was existing. Talked to
- 7 Mr. Simkins on other matters as relates to the ongoing --
- 8 ongoing activities of the Mississippi Department of
- 9 Insurance. That's what the gist of the conversations
- 10 were normally about regarding issues involving the
- 11 examinations.
- 12 MR. WEBB: Excuse me, Mr. Harrell. And to the
- 13 extent that there were questions asked or answers given
- 14 related to that, I want to impose an objection on behalf
- 15 of State Farm to going into that or any answers relating
- 16 to same.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: And should we identify this
- 19 gentleman that's --
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Sure --
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: -- entered the room?
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: -- you want to identify yourself
- 23 for the record?
- 24 MR. SIMKINS: I'm Steve Simkins, an attorney
- 25 out of Atlanta for State Farm.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- Q Okay. So in discussing with Mr. Simkins other
- 3 matters relating to this exam that you mentioned, you
- 4 brought up the fact you were going to be deposed here
- 5 today?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Was that the extent of the conversation?
- 8 A We never discussed anything involving the
- 9 deposition other than the fact that I was going to be
- 10 deposed.
- 11 Q "I'll see on June 7th," basically that was it?
- 12 A June 7th? What on June 7th, I'm sorry?
- 13 Q Is today June 7th?
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: Yeah.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Okay. Just that "I'll see you at this
- 17 deposition"?
- 18 A Oh, okay. I'm sorry. I thought you meant on
- 19 June -- I -- we never discussed the deposition in any
- 20 context, just the fact that I was going to be deposed.
- Q Okay. Did you have any conversations with any
- 22 State Farm employee or lawyer, anybody affiliated with
- 23 State Farm about either the document subpoena or the
- 24 deposition subpoena that was served on you in April?
- 25 A If there were any discussions, you know, it was

- 1 just the fact that we got it and we were responding to
- 2 it. There was nothing discussed regarding the context of
- 3 any Department of Insurance production.
- 4 Q No discussions about what you were going to be
- 5 asked or what your testimony would be, anything like
- 6 that?
- 7 A No, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. Did you have any conversations with
- 9 Mr. Dale, Commissioner Dale, about either the deposition
- 10 subpoena or the document subpoenas that was served on you
- 11 in April?
- 12 A Other than the fact that we had received it.
- 13 Q Anything about what you're going to be asked,
- 14 what your testimony might be, anything in substance of
- 15 what this deposition might be about?
- 16 MR. STREETMAN: I'm going to object to that
- 17 question with regard to Mr. Harrell being also the
- 18 attorney for Mississippi Department of Insurance. And if
- 19 the question is substance of conversations, then I think
- 20 those would be protected by privilege. Just if those
- 21 existed, then it may be otherwise.
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I'm not -- I'm not sure how
- 23 much I want to go into this right now, but I'm going to
- 24 disagree with that position. And as Mr. Harrell has
- 25 already testified to, there is a special assistant

- 1 attorney general that's counsel for the insurance
- 2 department. Apparently there's also a lawyer here from
- 3 the insurance department. Mr. Harrell is the deputy
- 4 commissioner of insurance, and the fact that he happens
- 5 to be a lawyer I don't think shields any conversations he
- 6 had with Mr. Dale or anybody in the insurance department.
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 Q In the sum and substance of these conversations
- 9 you had with Mr. Dale about the subpoena, were you giving
- 10 legal advice to Mr. Dale or the department?
- 11 A My job description and my standards and
- 12 elements of my job as deputy commissioner of insurance,
- 13 one of my roles is to provide counsel to the commissioner
- 14 of insurance, the department of insurance employees, and
- 15 its representatives. I provide legal advice to
- 16 department representatives or the commissioner on a daily
- 17 basis.
- 18 Q Well, my -- we'll get into that in a minute,
- 19 I'm sure. But my question is: Were you giving legal
- 20 advice to George Dale in relation to your discussions
- 21 about these subpoenas and your testimony here today?
- 22 A I'm not liberty to go into the context of the
- 23 discussions, but it was discussed what the department of
- 24 insurance could and could not do legally.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. We might need to get Judge

```
1 Walker on*the phone.FT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 MR. STREETMAN: Okay.
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: So --
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: You want to do it in a --
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: We probably --
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: -- less crowded --
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, the problem is this will
- 8 probably need to be on the record too. I don't know if
- 9 we have another phone, and we got Kathryn on this one.
- 10 So you tell me how to do it.
- 11 MR. STREETMAN: I mean, do you want to try to
- 12 get him on a cell phone or you want to try to use another
- 13 line here or if you...
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: I'm not sure if I have his --
- 15 actually, I think I have it memorized by now. I can try
- 16 to get this on speaker. That's one way to do it. That's
- 17 one way to do it.
- 18 (Short pause.)
- 19 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Judge Walker's chambers.
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Julie?
- 21 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Hello?
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: Yes, Julie?
- JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Yes.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Hi, this is --
- JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Zach.

1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: -- this is Zach Scruggs. How are

- 2 you?
- JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: I'm find. How you doing?
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Doing well. We have a deposition
- 5 here today of Lee Harrell, and we've run into a roadblock
- 6 on an issue we're going to need to perhaps address with
- 7 Judge Walker pursuant to his protective order. Is he
- 8 available or will he be available any time soon?
- 9 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: He will be available. He
- 10 is on another conference call right now, but he will be
- 11 available shortly. What case is it?
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: This is the McIntosh case.
- 13 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: McIntosh?
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: Right.
- JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Okay.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Civil Action No. 1080.
- 17 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Yeah.
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: It's an '06 case.
- 19 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: I know that one by heart
- 20 already.
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: I thought you might.
- 22 JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Hold on a second, let me --
- 23 let me see if one of the law clerks can talk with you
- 24 real quick because he likes them to figure out what the
- 25 problem is first.

- 1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Sure.EAD******
- JUDGE'S ASSISTANT: Just a second.
- 3 (OFF THE RECORD.)

- 5 LAW CLERK: This is Steve wing. I guess the
- 6 judge wanted me to talk to y'all and see what's going on.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Hey, Steve. This is Zach
- 8 Scruggs. How are you?
- 9 LAW CLERK: Doing well.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: We've got a whole host of people
- 11 here. This is the deposition of Lee Harrell, and we've
- 12 got Jim Streetman here for the witness, Dan Webb and
- 13 others for State Farm. And this is -- we've hit a
- 14 potential roadblock here in background questions. One of
- 15 the questions was discussions Mr. Harrell has had with
- 16 George Dale about this opinion, the deposition and
- 17 document subpoenas he was served with and his deposition
- 18 here today. And I was met with a objection on the
- 19 grounds that that conversation was privileged under the
- 20 purported reason -- and again, whatever I state wrongly,
- 21 I'll certainly let Mr. Streetman jump in -- that he is
- 22 special counsel to the department and any conversation
- 23 would be privileged.
- The problem we have with that is that this
- 25 witness is the deputy commissioner of insurance. That's

- 1 a creature of statute, and his position is created by
- 2 statute. And nowhere in the statute does it designate
- 3 Mr. Harrell as a special counsel or a lawyer or adviser
- 4 in legal affairs to the Department of Insurance or
- 5 Mr. Dale. Similarly, there is such a person, as you
- 6 probably imagine, for most departments in government, and
- 7 there is a special attorney general assigned to the
- 8 insurance department. His name is Mark Haire. And just
- 9 going off the Web site on the duties he has is to consult
- 10 with the commissioner and deputy commissioner to provide
- 11 legal and technical advice and to insure compliance with
- 12 state law and department rules and regulations and to
- 13 represent the commissioner in various proceedings.
- 14 So the fact that Mr. Harrell happens to be a
- 15 lawyer -- and I believe even though we haven't gotten
- 16 into it yet -- at one time had the role as a deputy
- 17 special attorney general is irrelevant to his role now.
- 18 He's a deputy commissioner of insurance. His job is to
- 19 act in the commissioner's absence and to oversee the
- 20 day-to-day operations of the commission. And that's set
- 21 out in statute. He can't wear dual hats, in our opinion.
- 22 The commission has a special attorney general for that
- 23 role. And I'm not asking him about conversations between
- 24 him and Mr. Haire. I'm asking him about conversations
- 25 between him and Mr. Dale, and it's our position that's

1 not privilegedGand we're certainly entitled to go into

- 2 it. So that's our position.
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: This is Jim --
- 4 LAW CLERK: All right.
- 5 MR. STREETMAN: This is Jim Streetman. Can you
- 6 hear me? We're --
- 7 LAW CLERK: Yes, sir, I can hear.
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: And I represent Lee Harrell,
- 9 and Lee is the deputy commissioner of insurance. As a
- 10 part of his job as deputy commissioner of insurance and
- 11 part of his job description -- and I've got somebody now
- 12 getting that job description, and I don't know the words
- 13 of art or the title of that, that hat -- is that he also
- 14 serves as special counsel to the commissioner of
- 15 insurance and as such provides legal advice to him. It's
- 16 called the Mississippi Personnel Board Performance
- 17 Review, and it states that his -- he provides legal
- 18 advice to the commissioner of insurance, and I'm reading
- 19 from that now.
- 20 And so we believe that any -- as such and in
- 21 order for him to be able to perform those duties and to
- 22 do them in the manner that he needs to do them, that he
- 23 is -- that there is a privilege that exists when he is
- 24 giving legal advice.
- 25 And further and with regard to -- it was our

- 1 understanding from the judge's order that I'm also
- 2 quoting from with regard to these things during this
- 3 deposition is that the judge stated that matters which
- 4 actually proved to be contested will be addressed by the
- 5 court later through a motion to compel. And this might
- 6 be something that both sides need to research in greater
- 7 detail and exchange documents, whatever. But we believe
- 8 now that this is privileged, and those conversations are
- 9 such that Mr. Harrell can't go into them at this time.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: Your Honor --
- 11 LAW CLERK: Let me to interpose a question
- 12 here. Is -- do we know whether one of the job
- 13 requirements of deputy commissioner is to be an attorney?
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: It is -- Your Honor, I'll speak
- 15 first. It is not one of the job requirements to be an
- 16 attorney. It just happens to be he is an attorney. But
- 17 it's -- if I've -- if you have a contrary view, Jim --
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: I would have to ask Lee that.
- 19 Is -- I don't believe that that's one of the job
- 20 requirements. But it is part of his job description, and
- 21 it is part of his duties that he has taken on as the
- 22 deputy commissioner and, again, is reflected in his job
- 23 performance review with the state and is -- he acts as
- 24 the lawyer for the commission. And along with -- and, as
- 25 Zach said, along with -- there are other lawyers there.

- 1 There's Mr. Haire and others. PROOFREAD*******
- 2 LAW CLERK: Well, yeah, Steve, this is Zach
- 3 Scruggs again for the McIntoshes. You know, just -- I'm
- 4 reading the statute 83-1-7, sets out the duties of deputy
- 5 commissioner. Nowhere does it say, A, he has to be a
- 6 lawyer or, B, that he is the counsel or special counsel
- 7 or anything like that to the commissioner of insurance.
- 8 It says that he has power to act in his absence and has
- 9 all the powers that the commissioner would have. And
- 10 then I pulled the Web site on Mr. Harrell's job
- 11 description, and it tracks that statute and references
- 12 the statute. It also doesn't say anything about being
- 13 counsel to the insurance department or to the
- 14 commissioner.
- 15 I think that the mere fact that he happens to
- 16 be a lawyer -- and there actually is a person that's
- 17 designated for that role, and that's the special attorney
- 18 general, Mr. Haire, who's not here. And that's the way
- 19 it's always been. The department says special attorney
- 20 general is assigned for those kind of functions.
- 21 And if I could clarify one more point, I'm just
- 22 trying to get now into discussions he's had with
- 23 Mr. Dale. Where this is going to present a problem is
- 24 any conversations he's had with anybody under
- 25 Mr. Streetman's interpretation -- I don't want to

- 1 misstate it -- any conversations he had with Mr. Dale or
- 2 anybody in that department could be -- could have this
- 3 broad-brush privilege thrown over it without any
- 4 substantiation that that was -- he was giving legal
- 5 advice to Mr. Dale or Mr. Dale or anybody else was
- 6 seeking legal advice from him.
- 7 So you can see the problem that -- if this
- 8 isn't addressed. You know, the deposition will be
- 9 extremely limited if I can't find out any conversations
- 10 or actions he's taken with the commissioner by virtue of
- 11 the fact he's a lawyer. So this isn't something that I
- 12 enjoy bringing to the court's attention right now, but
- 13 I'm afraid that Mr. Streetman's interpretation of his
- 14 role as special counsel will cloak everything he's done
- or said with privilege, and that's -- I don't think
- 16 that's proper, and it's certainly not his functions as
- 17 deputy commissioner.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: Can I --
- 19 LAW CLERK: Sure.
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: Can I briefly respond?
- 21 LAW CLERK: Yes.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: First of all, Mr. Haire
- 23 actually works for the attorney general's office and is
- 24 not involved in this because he's conflicted out because
- of a lot of other things that we won't go into with the

- 1 attorney general and cases and what has happened here.
- 2 And again, I respect Zach's position in this, but the
- 3 fact -- the mere fact, as he states, that Mr. Harrell is
- 4 a lawyer is not what gives the privilege. The fact is
- 5 that all lawyers, as we go through life, we -- as we are
- 6 dealing with other persons, particularly those persons
- 7 who have an expectation of that privilege, as in this
- 8 case whether it's reflected in his job description, that
- 9 privilege exists.
- 10 And in this instance when Mr. Harrell would be
- 11 giving legal advice to -- to the commissioner, then he
- 12 has -- that privilege exists, and we believe
- 13 conversations with regard to what Mr. Harrell discussed
- 14 with the commissioner that were handled by Mr. Harrell as
- 15 his lawyer are, in fact, privileged. There may be other
- 16 questions that are asked that are -- that are not
- 17 privileged and strictly go to his performances and his
- 18 duties under another hat with deputy -- excuse me, deputy
- 19 commissioner. But we believe that the privilege exists.
- 20 And again, in keeping with the court's previous
- 21 order, this might be an issue -- and Zach I think is
- 22 absolutely correct in that this ruling would impact this
- 23 deposition tremendously, and the court has instructed the
- 24 lawyers that we would -- that we would move along and
- 25 there would be a motion to compel. And this might be

- 1 something that needs to be briefed and argued in greater
- 2 detail. But as of now, we would stand by our -- our
- 3 position.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Steve, if I could say one more
- 5 thing, just a brief thing, if you go to the Mississippi
- 6 Insurance Department Web site, the person that shows up
- 7 in the insurance department that -- for the role that
- 8 they've just described now that Mr. Harrell has is Mark
- 9 Haire. There is someone designated to give advice and
- 10 counsel that I -- that both Mr. Streetman and I
- 11 explained, and that is not Lee Harrell. I have yet to
- 12 see any kind of description with it says Lee Harrell is a
- 13 lawyer for George Dale, the commissioner, or anyone else.
- 14 This is -- again, the Mississippi Insurance
- 15 Department Web site lists Mark Haire as the one that
- 16 special -- says chief counsel to the Mississippi
- 17 Department of Insurance, special assistant attorney
- 18 general. A lot of these agencies have special attorney
- 19 generals assigned to them, and he's the chief counsel.
- 20 He's the one that gives legal advice to Mr. Dale or the
- 21 commission, not Mr. Harrell.
- 22 And again, this could be -- the broad brush
- 23 that they could use for this could cover almost anything.
- 24 So it's our position that we ought to -- I don't plan to
- 25 spend too much time getting into conversations with him

- 1 and Mr. Dale, but certainly for background and there's
- 2 going to be points in this deposition when that's
- 3 relevant. And it's certainly not privileged, and every
- 4 conversation he has with George Dale is not seeking or
- 5 giving legal advice. But that would be the practical
- 6 effect of that kind of ruling.
- 7 MR. STREETMAN: Steve, just one last thing.
- 8 The -- and again I'm going to have to get the words for
- 9 it from Lee --
- 10 A The job content questionnaire and the elements
- 11 and standards which are -- have to be filed with the
- 12 state personnel board and have to be approved by the
- 13 state personnel board, the elements in both of those
- 14 state documents that require for me to give legal counsel
- 15 to the commissioner of insurance, department of insurance
- 16 employees, and department of insurance representatives
- 17 regarding matters before the department. And that's in
- 18 there. It's been in there since the day I took -- became
- 19 deputy, and it was approved by the state personnel board
- 20 for me to serve in that dual capacity.
- 21 LAW CLERK: Okay. Could y'all hold on just a
- 22 moment, please?
- MR. SCRUGGS: I'm afraid we're going to have to
- 24 say all this again.
- MR. STREETMAN: We're fixing to argue this

```
1 again.*****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: I quess we could make it shorter.
- 3 LAW CLERK: I'm going to put y'all on hold for
- 4 a moment. We're going to go have -- I think I got a
- 5 pretty good idea of what's going on, and Sherry and I are
- 6 going to go in and talk with the judge about this. Do
- 7 y'all have a moment to hold or how do you want to handle
- 8 that?
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: Sure.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: We can -- we can hold. That'd
- 11 probably be the easiest thing to do as opposed to --
- 12 LAW CLERK: Okay. It shouldn't be too long.
- 13 We'll be back with you in just a few minutes. All right?
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: Why don't we go off the record,
- 15 y'all.
- 16 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 17 **GET TAPE FROM HEATHER TO FILL IN HERE**
- 18 THE COURT: We have Zach and Jim are the main
- 19 two players in all of this. Jim filed a motion for
- 20 protective order regarding Lee Harrell's deposition
- 21 asserting that there would be certain privileges and
- 22 considerable objections to the deposition, and I'm sure
- 23 y'all are well aware of my June 1st order recognizing
- 24 that and allowing the depositions to go forward and
- 25 advising y'all's attorney -- that would be Jim -- that of

1 course you're free to instruct your client not to answer

- 2 any questions you felt were improper and State Farm can
- 3 interpose any objections and we'll take it up on a motion
- 4 to compel. That's how we're going to leave it. I don't
- 5 want to piecemeal and have to just basically sit in this
- 6 deposition and make a ruling on every question. Y'all go
- 7 ahead and do the deposition, get as much as you can, and
- 8 then file a motion to compel. And I'll address that
- 9 formal questions and objections of privilege, et cetera,
- 10 at that time. So I'm not going to piecemeal this
- 11 deposition.
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: Your Honor, this is Zach Scruggs
- 13 for the McIntoshes. I appreciate what the Court is
- 14 saying. If I could just state one thing. I'm afraid
- 15 this will impact a lot of the deposition if this
- 16 objection to any conversations he's had with George Dale
- 17 and people in the insurance department --
- 18 THE COURT: It probably will.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Well, if that's Your
- 20 Honor's ruling, then certainly it is. We just -- we felt
- 21 that a ruling on this might clear up a lot of the
- 22 remainder of the depo so we don't have to go back and do
- 23 it again or --
- THE COURT: Well, there's certainly a chance
- 25 you're probably going to have to resume the depo at a

- later time depending on what my rulings are.***
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 3 THE COURT: But y'all do what you can, and I'll
- 4 address it later on a motion.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 6 THE COURT: Thank you.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Give me one second.
- 8 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 9 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 10 Q Okay. Mr. Harrell, have you had conversations
- 11 with Mr. Dale regarding the deposition and document
- 12 subpoenas served on you in April?
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: Same objection and instruct the
- 14 witness not to answer.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 16 MR. WEBB: To the -- and let me go ahead and
- 17 make this point on the record. I want to make sure that
- 18 the point is clear that we reassert all the objections we
- 19 made at this point and through the deposition in our
- 20 motion for protective order relating to those type
- 21 questions as well as questions dealing with the subject
- 22 matter areas covered in the protective order request. Go
- 23 ahead.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Okay. What did you and Mr. Dale discuss

1 regarding the deposition and document subpoenas served on

- 2 you in April?
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: Same objection.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q Are you going to follow your counsel's advice?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. So we'll -- I quess you can stip- --
- 8 we'll stipulate that you're going to follow your
- 9 counsel's advice when he instructs you not to answer. Is
- 10 that --
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q Okay.
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: And without repeating the
- 14 entire objection, I would assume that we understand that
- 15 it has to do with all that we've got on the record here?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Sure.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: And the matters, again, for --
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: Why don't you state the basis for
- 19 your objection, Jim, and then -- so I'm clear on it, and
- then we'll go on.
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: That this is privileged
- 22 communication due to Lee's role as attorney and his
- 23 actively giving legal advice to the commissioner and
- 24 others at the commission.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

```
1 Q****Okay. In conversations with Mr. Dale regarding
```

- 2 your deposition and testimony here today, were you giving
- 3 legal advice to Mr. Dale in that regard?
- 4 A The discussions were held with Mr. Dale and
- 5 sometimes others at the department regarding this. You
- 6 know, discussions were regarding how and -- how the
- 7 department was going to handle the deposition and the
- 8 subpoena.
- 9 Q Well, let me ask the question again. In your
- 10 discussions with Mr. Dale regarding your deposition here
- 11 today, were you giving any legal advice to Mr. Dale?
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: And I'm going to -- I'm going
- 13 to interject an objection because as Mr. Harrell's
- 14 attorney, we've determined that, in fact, those
- 15 discussions in preparation for this deposition were, in
- 16 fact, giving legal advice. So we're going to, to that
- 17 extent, instruct the witness not to answer other than to
- 18 answer question or no with regard to it being legal
- 19 advice.
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, that's what I was -- that
- 21 was the question I had, and I'm going to object to you
- 22 coaching the witness. I'm entitled to at least get an
- 23 answer to whether he was giving legal advice to Mr. Dale
- 24 or Mr. Dale was seeking legal advice. I'm going to ask
- 25 the question again. The objection is noted.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 O And --
- 3 MR. WEBB: In addition -- excuse me, when you
- 4 paused. In addition to the objections that I made
- 5 previously and reasserted, I want to make it clear on the
- 6 record that I'm continuing those objections to these line
- 7 of questions as well as I want to interpose an objection
- 8 here on the grounds that it's been asked and answered.
- 9 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 10 Q Okay. In the discussions you had with
- 11 Mr. Dale -- in all the discussions you had with Mr. Dale
- 12 regarding your deposition here today and the testimony
- 13 you're going to give today, were you giving legal advice
- 14 to Mr. Dale?
- 15 MR. WEBB: Same --
- 16 A In my --
- 17 MR. WEBB: -- objection.
- 18 A In my opinion, yes.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Okay. And what do you base that opinion on?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: If he can -- we've been through
- 23 it. It's the same thing we've been talking about is that
- 24 he's acting as the attorney for the commission, and I
- 25 don't believe that we have to go through that again. I

- 1 instruct the witness not to answer that question.
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: I think objecting and instructing
- 3 not to answer would be -- do just fine.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q Did Mr. Dale ask you for legal advice in
- 6 relation to the testimony that you were going to give
- 7 here today pursuant to subpoena?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Same objections.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: Could -- I'm sorry, could you
- 10 repeat that? I just didn't hear the first part of that
- 11 question.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Did Mr. Dale seek legal advice from you,
- 14 Mr. Harrell, in your preparation for the deposition and
- 15 document subpoenas that were served on you in April in
- 16 your testimony here today?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: Same objection.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Instruct him not to answer?
- MR. STREETMAN: Yes.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Okay. Did you have any conversations with
- 23 Mr. Dale regarding the deposition and document subpoenas
- 24 served on you in April and your deposition testimony here
- 25 today that were not legal in nature?

```
1 A****Not to my knowledge.PROOFREAD******
```

- 2 Q How many conversations did you have with
- 3 Mr. Dale regarding the deposition and document subpoenas
- 4 served on you in April and your testimony here today?
- 5 A I couldn't tell you how many. We speak on
- 6 almost a daily basis regarding issues.
- 7 Q Did you speak on a daily basis regarding the
- 8 deposition and document subpoenas served on you in this
- 9 case?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 11 A Don't know.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Well, again, how often did you speak to
- 14 Mr. Dale regarding the deposition and document subpoenas
- 15 that were served on you?
- 16 A Don't know.
- 17 Q More than one?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 O More than ten?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- Q More than twenty?
- 22 A Don't know.
- Q What documents did you review in preparation
- 24 for your deposition here today?
- 25 A Reviewed a letter from Mr. Streetman to you and

1 I believe a motion filed-by Mr. Streetman on behalf of

- 2 the State of Mississippi and the department.
- 3 Q Anything else?
- 4 A Not to my knowledge.
- 5 Q So your testimony is no other documents, to
- 6 your knowledge, other than a letter Mr. Streetman wrote
- 7 to me and a motion for protective order.
- 8 A That's correct.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: And just for clarification, I
- 10 think those were both from Matt Taylor.
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Can we mark as Exhibit 1 to the
- 12 witness's deposition just the re-notice of the deposition
- 13 for today, just for.
- 14 - -
- 15 (Exhibit 1 marked)
- MR. WEBB: Did you say Exhibit 2?
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Exhibit 1.
- MR. WEBB: Oh, okay.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Mark as Exhibit 2 Mr. Harrell's
- 20 deposition. This was served on Mr. Harrell on
- 21 April 23rd. It was the document subpoena.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: Do you need copies made of
- 23 this?
- MR. SCRUGGS: I'm just going to mark that for
- 25 the record. I'm not going to ask him any questions about

- 1 it. I'm just marking it for the record. Actually, I'll
- 2 ask one question.
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q Is that consistent with what I just stated? Is
- 5 that the document subpoena served on you in April?
- 6 A It appears to be.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Mark that as Exhibit 2.
- 8 - -
- 9 (Exhibit 2 marked)
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: Mark as Exhibit 3 what purports
- 11 to be a response to the deposition subpoena -- excuse me,
- 12 the document subpoena on May 7, 2007.
- 13 - -
- 14 (Exhibit 3 marked)
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Does that appear to be your response to the
- 17 document subpoena served on you in April?
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: The response of the department
- 19 or Mr. Harrell's response?
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 21 Q Well, let's just -- the first page of this
- 22 says, "This letter is in response to the subpoena duces
- 23 tecum recently received by Deputy Commissioner Lee
- 24 Harrell in the above-referenced matter. Deputy
- 25 Commissioner Harrell and the Mississippi Department of

```
1 Insurance...hereby respond as follows."******
```

- 2 A It appears to be, yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. And who signed that response?
- 4 A Mark Haire.
- 5 O And who is Mark Haire?
- 6 A He's one of our attorney general lawyers.
- 7 Q And you didn't respond to that depos- -- excuse
- 8 me, you didn't respond to that document subpoena on
- 9 behalf of the insurance department, did you?
- 10 A No, sir.
- 11 Q Mr. Haire did. Is that right?
- 12 A Yes, sir.
- 13 Q You can put that away or --
- MR. STREETMAN: Did you mark this?
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: She's got it. That's y'all's
- 16 copy that you can do what you want.
- 17 - -
- 18 (Exhibit 3 marked)
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Okay. Let's briefly go through your
- 21 background, Mr. Harrell. Where did -- where were you
- 22 born?
- 23 A Jackson, Mississippi. I had to think on that
- 24 one.
- Q What is your educational background, college,

- law school?ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Went to undergrad at University of Southern
- 3 Mississippi down in Hattiesburg and got an undergraduate
- 4 degree in criminal justice. Then I went to law school at
- 5 Mississippi College School of Law. I graduated college
- 6 in 1988 and went to law school straight thereon.
- 7 Graduated from Mississippi College in 1991.
- 8 And I worked as assistant district attorney in
- 9 Rankin and Madison Counties for a short period of time,
- 10 and then I went to private practice in Richland,
- 11 Mississippi, with another lawyer by the name of Richard
- 12 Redfern. And then in -- I think it's November 1st of
- 13 1992 I started as a special assistant to the attorney
- 14 general and served in that capacity till maybe January of
- 15 2001. At that time Commissioner Dale asked me to be
- 16 deputy commissioner and special counsel.
- 17 Q When did you join the insurance department or
- 18 start working for the insurance department?
- 19 A As a paid employee or as an AG lawyer?
- 20 Q Well, tell me the difference.
- 21 A I served as attorney general lawyer
- 22 representing the department of insurance for a time from
- 23 November of '92 till sometime in -- I don't have the
- 24 exact dates -- sometime in probably January, late
- 25 December of 2001. And then at that juncture I became a

- 1 full-time employee of the Mississippi Department of
- 2 Insurance as deputy commissioner and special counsel.
- 3 Q Okay. In your capacity from -- I think you
- 4 testified, correct me if I'm wrong, 1992 to 2001 you
- 5 served as assistant attorney general for the insurance
- 6 department. Is that correct?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q And was one of your jobs as assistant attorney
- 9 general assigned to the insurance department to give
- 10 legal advice to the commissioner and the commission on
- 11 matters that were before it?
- 12 A To the commissioner of insurance and its
- 13 employees and representatives, yes, sir.
- 14 Q Okay. So the answer is yes?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Okay. Were you -- was your title chief counsel
- 17 to the insurance department?
- 18 A I know it was special assistant attorney
- 19 general. It may have been general counsel. I'm not sure
- 20 of the exact title. Chief counsel, general counsel.
- 21 Q Is it fair to say that the role you served for
- 22 the insurance department from '92 to 2001 is the role
- 23 that Mark Haire performs now?
- 24 A In some capacity, yes, sir.
- Q Okay. In 2001 you became deputy commissioner

- of insurance?UGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Mark as Exhibit, I think, 4 to
- 5 your deposition.
- 6 - -
- 7 (Exhibit 4 marked)
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q This is off the Mississippi Insurance
- 10 Department Web site, and it states the mission of the
- 11 Mississippi Insurance Department. Is that correct.
- 12 A Yes, sir.
- 13 Q Are you familiar with this document?
- 14 A I've seen it, yes, sir.
- 15 Q Okay. What are the duties of the department of
- insurance for the state of Mississippi?
- 17 A Pretty diverse duties. Actually, you're
- 18 probably familiar with the insurance regulatory portions
- 19 of it, and we can go into great detail there. And we can
- 20 also -- the state fire academy falls underneath the
- 21 Mississippi -- falls underneath the commissioner of
- 22 insurance jurisdiction. The state fire marshal, the
- 23 manufactured housing division, which -- slash mobile
- 24 homes, is what a lot of people call them. It also has
- 25 the burglar alarm division. Its official title -- its

- 1 official title slips my memory. Then you got the
- 2 liquefied compressed gas division. You have the bail
- 3 bondsman, we regulate those individuals. You have the --
- 4 those are some of the peripheral issues. There are lot
- 5 of individuals I'm not familiar with that fall underneath
- 6 the jurisdiction of insurance -- of the commissioner of
- 7 insurance --
- 8 Q Okay.
- 9 A -- in additional to the duties and
- 10 responsibilities regulating the insurance industry.
- 11 Q Would read for me the first sentence of the
- 12 mission of the Mississippi Insurance Department as listed
- 13 or identified on the Web site.
- 14 A "The mission of the Mississippi Insurance
- 15 Department is to impartially enforce the laws and
- 16 regulations enumerated in Mississippi Code Ann. Section
- 17 83-1-1, et seq., thereby creating an environment
- 18 conducive to a competitive marketplace for the sale of
- 19 insurance products and services while providing the
- 20 State's citizens with the maximum amount of consumer
- 21 protection."
- 22 Q Okay. Would you agree with me that one of the
- 23 principal duties of the Mississippi Department of
- 24 Insurance is to provide its citizens with the maximum
- 25 amount of consumer protection?

- 1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- 2 Q And how would the insurance department go about
- 3 doing that, providing its citizens with the maximum
- 4 amount of consumer protection?
- 5 A Well, you want to make sure there's a market,
- 6 want to make sure that the rates comply with the
- 7 statutes, you want to make sure that the policies that
- 8 are being sold are being properly marketed and sold, and
- 9 that the insurance companies honor the obligations of the
- 10 contract.
- 11 Q Okay. Would that include, that mission, part
- 12 of the insurance department's mission, include
- 13 investigating companies that weren't paying claims for
- 14 covered damage?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Okay. Would that include sanctioning companies
- 17 that did not pay claims for covered damage?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 Q Okay. Would you agree with me that part of
- 20 this mission statement that the department is responsible
- 21 for insuring that covered claims get paid regardless of
- 22 the financial consequences?
- 23 A That's a two-answer question. The commissioner
- 24 has a responsibility to make sure that insurance
- 25 companies remain solvent and that they pay claims. If at

- 1 some juncture the commissioner of insurance determines
- 2 that a company is not solvent, then he also has another
- 3 duty to take regulatory action against the company. That
- 4 could be administrative supervision, it could mean
- 5 rehabilitation, it could also mean liquidation.
- 6 Q Assuming that the insurance company is
- 7 solvent --
- 8 A Okay.
- 9 Q With that qualification that you testified to,
- 10 would you agree with me that the department is
- 11 responsible for insuring that covered claims get paid
- 12 regardless of the financial consequences?
- 13 A The company is the one who entered into the
- 14 contract. They collected a premium. They owe what's
- 15 owed under the contract regardless of the consequences to
- 16 the company.
- 17 Q Okay. Would that also be true regardless --
- 18 strike that. Let me say it this way: Would you agree
- 19 with me that the department's responsibility to insure
- 20 that covered claims are paid would be true regardless of
- 21 the financial consequences to others, aside from the
- insurance company?
- 23 A I don't understand your question. Who are
- 24 others?
- Q Other policyholders, other third parties, the

- 1 public at large. DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A It's a contract. The insurance company owes
- 3 the -- owes what's owed under the contract. They entered
- 4 into it; they owe the -- they ower whatever benefits are
- 5 owed under the contract.
- 6 Q And they would owe those benefits, meaning the
- 7 insurance companies, regardless of whether that might
- 8 cause rates to go up sometime in the future. Would you
- 9 agree with that?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q And that responsibility of the insurance
- 12 companies to pay covered claims would exist regardless of
- 13 whether that caused the company to leave the state or
- 14 stop writing new business. Would you agree with that?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q There's no provision that you're aware of in
- 17 these insurance contracts between the companies and the
- 18 policyholders in the state of Mississippi that says that
- 19 the companies don't have to pay covered claims if it
- 20 cause rates to go up somewhere else, does it?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 22 question.
- 23 A I don't claim to have read every policy. I
- 24 don't recall ever reading a policy that had that
- 25 limitation, and I don't believe the department of

- 1 insurance would approve any such provision.****
- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q So that wouldn't be a valid reason to not pay a
- 4 claim. Would you agree with me there?
- 5 A Yeah --
- 6 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: That's Exhibit 4, Lori?
- 9 THE COURT REPORTER: Yes.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: Thanks. Mark as Exhibit 5 to
- 11 your deposition a state statute, Mississippi Code
- 12 Annotated 83-1-3 that identifies the creation and the
- 13 duties of the commissioner of insurance.
- 14 - -
- 15 (Exhibit 5 marked)
- 16 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 17 A And what was your question, I'm sorry?
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q Oh, yeah, that's -- glad you asked me. What we
- 20 have marked as Exhibit 5 is Mississippi Code Annotated
- 21 83-1-3 that identifies the creation of the commissioner
- 22 of insurance and lists his duties and qualifications and
- 23 obligations. Is that correct?
- 24 A It appears to be a copy of 83-1-3, yes, sir.
- 25 Q Okay. And is that what 83-1-3 does is list the

1 requirements and duties of the commissioner of insurance?

- 2 A Yes, sir.
- Okay. If you could, read to me for the record
- 4 I believe the third sentence. It starts with "no
- 5 person," for me.
- 6 A "No person shall be Commissioner of Insurance
- 7 who is in any way connected with the management or
- 8 control of any company, corporation, association, or
- 9 order affected by this title; and his term of office
- 10 shall immediately cease if at any time he shall become so
- 11 interested."
- 12 Q Do you agree with that?
- 13 A I agree that's what it says.
- 14 Q Well, do you agree that that's a valid
- 15 provision?
- 16 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 17 question.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: Same objection. You can answer
- 19 if you can.
- 20 A I don't understand your question, Mr. Scruggs.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Well, you've read it. Do you agree that that's
- 23 a valid provision for -- or strike that -- a valid
- 24 requirement for the commissioner of insurance?
- 25 A I --

```
1 *****MR. WEBB: Same objection.EAD******
```

- 2 A I believe that's what the law says.
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 MR. STREETMAN: All right. Whose is whose?
- 6 Are you -- are you moving on to something else? I wanted
- 7 to --
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, I am.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: -- make sure we get the marked
- 10 exhibit.
- 11 MR. WEBB: And there's the marked exhibit right
- 12 there.
- 13 THE COURT REPORTER: Thank you.
- MR. STREETMAN: While you're doing that, is
- 15 anybody cold?
- MR. SCRUGGS: I'm a little cold.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Can we go off the record just
- 18 one second?
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Sure.
- 20 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: Exhibit 6 to your deposition is a
- 22 newspaper article from Friday, January 19, 2007, titled
- 23 The Copeland Question.
- 24 - -
- 25 (Exhibit 6 marked)

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Are you familiar with this article or have you
- 3 read it?
- 4 A I've seen it, yes, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. If you could, read to me -- I'll just
- 6 give you my copy, make it easier -- the highlighted
- 7 portion -- there's three highlighted portions. If you
- 8 don't mind reading that for me for the record, I'd
- 9 appreciate it, Mr. Harrell.
- 10 A "Some say Copeland is the tail that wags the
- 11 dog when it comes to insurance in Mississippi. He serves
- 12 as wind-pool attorney..." -- you want me to read the
- 13 whole sentence that's --
- 14 Q Please, sir.
- 15 A Okay. I'm sorry.
- 16 Q Please, sir. I'm sorry.
- 17 A "...but he or his firm also work for the state
- 18 Insurance Department, the American Insurance Association,
- 19 Mississippi Farm Bureau Companies, and, by his own count
- 20 'at least 40 to 50' insurance companies."
- 21 Q Okay. If you could, read the next highlighted
- 22 sentence and then the last one. I'm sorry, Mr. Harrell.
- 23 A "Copeland also helps elected Insurance
- 24 Commissioner George Dale raise money from insurance
- 25 companies for his campaigns. Period."

- 1 Q****And the final sentence, sir?D*******
- 2 A "Dale was out of the office and could not be
- 3 reached Thursday. But Deputy Insurance Commissioner Lee
- 4 Harrell said: 'Greg raises money (for Dale's campaign).
- 5 Lots of people raise money for us. I raise money for a
- 6 lot of people... legislators... I don't see a conflict.
- 7 Period."
- 8 Q Okay. Thank you.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: Was a there a question
- 10 associated with --
- MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, I'm --
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: -- the article?
- 13 MR. SCRUGGS: -- going to identify one more
- 14 exhibit, and then I'm going to ask some questions. I'm
- 15 just setting a predicate, if that's okay, Jim.
- MR. STREETMAN: Sure.
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Exhibit 7.
- 18 - -
- 19 (Exhibit 7 marked)
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q What we marked as Exhibit 7, Mr. Harrell, is a
- 22 article in The Clarion-Ledger -- I don't think the date
- 23 showed up on this copy -- Industry lobbyist represented
- 24 Dale in Dem ballot dispute. Are you familiar with this
- 25 article, Mr. Harrell? I'll just give you my highlighted

- 1 copy.*****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. If you could, read for me this paragraph
- 4 and this first sentence, I'd appreciate it, sir.
- 5 A "Mississippi Insurance Commissioner George Dale
- 6 says he sees no conflict in his having been represented
- 7 in a ballot dispute by Greg Copeland, an attorney who is
- 8 a longtime lobbyist for the insurance industry." Next
- 9 sentence too?
- 10 Q Please, sir.
- 11 A "'Yes, he is in my campaign. I have not hid
- 12 that, 'Dale told The Associated Press..."
- 13 Q And, I'm sorry, one more sentence. I believe
- 14 it's right here. This -- these two highlighted
- 15 provisions. Thank you, sir.
- 16 A "The commissioner said he doesn't know whether
- 17 either he or his campaign will pay for Copeland's
- 18 services. 'We haven't talked about bills,' Dale said.
- 19 'He just felt very strongly that I had been done wrong
- 20 and volunteered to be helpful.'"
- 21 Q Thank you, sir. Now, circling back to
- 22 Exhibit 5 that we read part of in the record, the 83-1-3
- 23 statute, commissioner of insurance, do you see or believe
- 24 there's any conflict there between the two articles that
- you just read, Exhibits 6 and 7, about the participation

of Mr. Copeland in Mr. Dale's campaign and his*

- 2 representation of Mr. Dale --
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: I -- I'm sorry, I --
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q With the provisions of this statute.
- 6 MR. WEBB: Object to the form of the question.
- 7 MR. STREETMAN: And I object to this question,
- 8 and I'm going to instruct this witness not to comment
- 9 with regard to -- these newspaper articles were written
- 10 by Mr. Pender and I'm not sure who the other one is, that
- 11 are -- obviously have things in them that are their
- 12 opinions, and he's already testified as to what he
- 13 believes to be the commissioner of insurance. He's not
- 14 going to comment on these articles.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: You're instructing him not to
- 16 answer?
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: T am.
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q Mr. Harrell, does Mr. Copeland represent the
- 20 commissioner of insurance in a -- in a dispute with the
- 21 democratic party?
- 22 A He's one of several lawyers that represent the
- 23 commissioner of insurance in that capacity.
- Q Okay. Does Mr. Copeland help raise money for
- 25 Mr. Dale for his election campaigns?

1 A****As I previously stated, yes, he among many

- 2 others.
- 3 Q Okay.
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: And not to -- I'm going to have
- 5 a continuing objection not instructing him to answer but
- 6 a continuing objection with regard to the questioning
- 7 regarding Greg Copeland. But you can answer if you can.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q So is it fair to say that the article is not
- 10 inaccurate in the sense that it noted that Greg Copeland
- 11 represents the commissioner of insurance in litigation in
- 12 a ballot dispute with the democratic party?
- 13 A Mr. Copeland is one of several lawyers involved
- in representing the commissioner in that capacity.
- 15 Q Thank you. And is it also fair to say that the
- 16 article is not accurate -- inaccurate in stating that
- 17 Mr. Copeland helps raise money for George Dale for his
- 18 re-election campaigns?
- 19 A Mr. Copeland is one of many that's given money
- 20 to raise money for the commissioner of insurance in his
- 21 role as commissioner of insurance, yes, sir.
- Q Okay. And is it also true, Mr. Harrell, that
- 23 Mr. Copeland represents several different insurance
- 24 companies?
- 25 A It's my understanding he does.

```
1    Q****All right. And isTit also true that*
```

- 2 Mr. Copeland is a lobbyist for insurance association?
- 3 A I don't know that.
- 4 Q Okay. Do you have any reason to doubt that
- 5 being true?
- 6 A I don't know.
- 7 Q Okay. So do you see any conflict between that
- 8 participation by Mr. Copeland and Mr. Dale's campaigns
- 9 and legal defense and the provision that you previously
- 10 read in 83-1-3 that states that no person shall be
- 11 commissioner who is in any way connected with the
- 12 management or control of any company, corporation,
- 13 association, or order affected by this title?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Excuse me, Mr. Harrell. I want to
- 15 impose the continuing objections that I made earlier as
- 16 well as to object to the form of the question. In
- 17 addition, I object -- I think this whole line of inquiry
- 18 is beyond the scope of proper discovery in the McIntosh
- 19 case. I don't see any connection at all between the line
- 20 of questions that the plaintiffs' counsel is going into
- 21 at this point and the McIntosh claim. Other insurance
- 22 companies, Greg Copeland's involvement in representing
- 23 Farm Bureau and other companies just simply has no
- 24 connection with this case, and I just state that as an
- 25 objection.

- 1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: Thank you.FREAD******
- 2 MR. STREETMAN: I have the same objection.
- 3 Could you please rephrase that question after that -- so
- 4 that we're clear with regard to what the question is to
- 5 Mr. Harrell?
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: I don't think I can rephrase it.
- 7 If he can answer the question, that -- and then I can
- 8 certainly ask others. But there's a question on the
- 9 table, so --
- 10 A Can you restate the question, ma'am?
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Can you read the question back?
- 12 (Question read)
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q The answer, sir?
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 16 A I don't see any conflicts there.
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q Okay. As the deputy commissioner of insurance,
- 19 you don't believe that that participation and
- 20 representation by Mr. Copeland impairs the commissioner's
- 21 ability to effectively regulate the insurance companies
- 22 and protect the rights of the policyholders?
- 23 MR. WEBB: Same objections.
- 24 A I don't see any difference, sir. Just like
- 25 you're entitled to give contributions to judges, your dad

1 is entitledRto give contributions to judges. I don't see

- 2 any difference.
- 3 Q Okay.
- 4 A Don't see a conflict.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I move to strike the
- 6 commentary other than the question, which I'll ask again.
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 Q Do you see any conflict between Mr. Copeland's
- 9 participation in Mr. Dale's campaigns and his
- 10 representation of Mr. Dale and the commissioner of
- 11 insurance, Mr. Dale's, regulation of the insurance
- 12 industry...
- MR. WEBB: Same --
- 14 Q And --
- MR. WEBB: -- objection.
- 16 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 17 Q -- excuse me --
- MR. WEBB: I'm sorry.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q -- and protecting the policyholder's right as
- 21 you previously read in the mission statement?
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 23 MR. STREETMAN: The objection here is that he
- 24 has already answered that question. But if he wants to
- 25 and can answer it again, then go ahead.

```
1 BY MR. SCRUGGS: H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 O The answer?
- 3 A I stand by my previous answer.
- 4 Q Which was what?
- 5 A The one I just stated.
- 6 Q What did you just state?
- 7 A I don't see any conflict. Just like anybody
- 8 else can give contributions to anybody else running for
- 9 political office.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 MR. STREETMAN: And for purposes of the record
- 12 and just to clarify this, when we -- looks like we will
- 13 end up in front of the judge, that we will be moving to
- 14 strike those portions of the testimony that involve the
- 15 newspaper articles and other questions involving them.
- 16 And with -- I assume that we'll be asked for an expedited
- 17 hearing and that we can have those done before a
- 18 transcript is prepared or this video is released --
- 19 MR. WEBB: And I --
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: -- in any way.
- 21 MR. WEBB: Excuse me, Jim. Are you finished?
- 22 I join in that on behalf of my client. Additionally,
- 23 even though counsel said we were taking the deposition
- 24 pursuant to the federal rules -- and that's certainly
- 25 sufficient to cover our positions -- I want to make

1 certain that to the extent that it's not otherwise stated

- 2 that any objections to the substantive use of this
- 3 testimony in the McIntosh case or any other case are
- 4 specifically reserved even if not made on the record.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I appreciate your
- 6 statements. I don't know if there's any response I need
- 7 to make. This is a civil deposition, and it's going to
- 8 be taken. And there'll be a transcript, and that's about
- 9 where it begins and ends.
- 10 MR. WEBB: Well, it may not end there, but it
- 11 certainly begins there.
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: And I don't think I have any
- 13 reserved objections as being a nonparty but...
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Are we on 8 now?
- 15 THE COURT REPORTER: Yes.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Great. Mark for me, Lori,
- 17 Exhibit 8 to Mr. Harrell's deposition.
- 18 - -
- 19 (Exhibit 8 marked)
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 21 Q Do you recognize this document?
- 22 A It appears to be something off the Mississippi
- 23 Department of Insurance Web site.
- Q Okay. And this purports to be the Mississippi
- 25 Insurance Department Web site listing the bio and

- 1 responsibilities and duties of PGeorge Dale as**
- 2 commissioner of insurance. Is that accurate?
- 3 A Yes, sir.
- 4 Q Okay. Turn the page for me to page 2.
- 5 Mississippi Insurance Guaranty Association, tell me what
- 6 that board does -- excuse me, Mississippi Insurance
- 7 Guaranty Association (Property and Casualty). What does
- 8 that association supposed to do?
- 9 A That is an entity that is -- when a insurance
- 10 company becomes insolvent and unable to pay its claims,
- 11 whether it's a Mississippi domestic insurance here in
- 12 Mississippi or one in New York or California or wherever
- 13 it may be, that entity assesses all other property and
- 14 casualty insurance companies selling insurance in the
- 15 state of Mississippi to pay the outstanding claims,
- 16 insurance policy or the claims of the insolvent insurance
- 17 company.
- 18 Q Okay. So this -- where it states that it
- 19 provides a mechanism for the payment of covered claims,
- 20 that would be only in instances of an insolvent insurance
- 21 company --
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q -- is that correct?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. Does the commissioner of insurance

1 appoint the members of this board, of this association?

- 2 A I'll go have to go back and look at the
- 3 statutes. I believe that's correct.
- 4 Q Do you know who the members of this board are?
- 5 A No, sir.
- 6 Q Okay. If you'll look down more at the bottom
- 7 for me, Mr. Harrell, it says Mississippi Windstorm
- 8 Underwriting Association. Do you see that?
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. And it says, "Commissioner Dale approves
- 11 the plan of operation of this board and appoints three
- 12 members to the board..." Do you know which three members
- 13 Mr. Dale appointed to the board of the Mississippi
- 14 Underwriting Association -- Windstorm Underwriting
- 15 Association?
- 16 A No, sir.
- 17 Q Okay. Do you know whether they're people in
- 18 the insurance business or what their backgrounds are?
- 19 A Information at the office. I personally don't
- 20 know off the top of my head.
- Q Okay. Thank you.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: Are you done with this one?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah --
- 24 MR. STREETMAN: I just want to --
- 25 MR. SCRUGGS: -- I think I am.

```
1 *****MR. STREETMAN: -- pass it along.****
```

- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Exhibit 9.
- 3 - -
- 4 (Exhibit 9 marked)
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Mr. Harrell, I've handed you Exhibit 9, which
- 7 is a Mississippi Code provision 83-1-7 deputy
- 8 commissioner that purports to set out the requirements
- 9 and qualifications of the deputy commissioner of
- 10 insurance. Is that accurate?
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q Okay. And you indeed are the deputy
- 13 commissioner of insurance pursuant to this statute
- 14 provision. Is that correct?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Okay. The first sentence of this statutory
- 17 provision says, The commissioner shall have authority to
- 18 appoint, with the consent of the Governor, a deputy
- 19 commissioner..." When were you appointed deputy
- 20 commissioner, Mr. Harrell?
- 21 A To the best of my knowledge, I think it was
- 22 probably January of 2001.
- 23 Q Did the governor of Mississippi at the time
- 24 consent to your appointment?
- 25 A I would assume so. I'd have to check.

1 Q****Okay. But as you sit here today, you don't

- 2 know one way or the other?
- 3 A I don't have any reason to believe that he did
- 4 not.
- 5 Q Okay. The next sentence says, "Said deputy
- 6 shall be commissioned by the Governor..." Were you
- 7 commissioned by any governor?
- 8 A I would assume so. Personnel department
- 9 handles that.
- 10 Q Okay. Thank you. Put that aside.
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Exhibit 10.
- 12 - -
- 13 (Exhibit 10 marked)
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q What I've handed you, Mr. Harrell, as
- 16 Exhibit 10 to your deposition is also pulled off the
- 17 Mississippi Insurance Department Web site. And under the
- 18 legal and investigative division it shows -- identifies
- 19 Mark Haire. Is that accurate?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. And can you read for me the first
- 22 paragraph under "mission" of the legal and investigative
- 23 division?
- 24 A The first paragraph or first sentence?
- 25 Q First paragraph, sir.

- 1 A****"The Legal Division is responsible for
- 2 consulting with the Commissioner and Deputy Commissioner,
- 3 as well as technical and professional staff, to insure
- 4 compliance with state law and Department rules and
- 5 regulations. Period. The Division also represents the
- 6 Commissioner in various proceedings regarding
- 7 receiverships, liquidations and insolvencies of insurance
- 8 companies. This Division serves as legal counsel for the
- 9 Commissioner of Insurance, the State Fire Marshal
- 10 Division, the Liquified Compressed Gas Division, and the
- 11 Mississippi State Fire Academy."
- 12 Q And this division is headed by Mark Haire. Is
- 13 that correct?
- 14 A Yes, sir.
- 15 Q Okay. And you don't head this division, do
- 16 you, Mr. Harrell?
- 17 A That division reports to me.
- 18 Q It reports to you.
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q Yes. But you're not the head of that division.
- 21 Is that correct?
- 22 A No, I'm not general counsel. I'm special
- 23 counsel.
- Q Okay. And I believe you testified to this, but
- 25 just for the record, you used to have the role that

1 Mr. Haire now enjoys with the Mississippi Insurance

- 2 Department. Is that correct?
- 3 A Yes, sir.
- 4 Q Okay. And that was before you became deputy
- 5 commissioner.
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. If we could go back to Exhibit 9 for a
- 8 minute. I have my copy right here. Does it state
- 9 anywhere in Section 83-1-7, which governs the duties of
- 10 the deputy commissioner, that you are to give legal
- 11 advice to the department or the commissioner of
- 12 insurance?
- 13 A It does not in this document. As I mentioned
- 14 earlier, in my job content questionnaire and my standards
- and elements which are approved by the state personnel
- 16 board require that I give legal counsel.
- 17 Q But my question to you is: Does this statute
- 18 that identifies the creation and obligations and duties
- 19 of the deputy commissioner of insurance, that does not
- 20 list being special counsel or counsel to the insurance
- 21 department as one of your duties. Is that correct?
- 22 A Does not prohibit it, no, sir.
- Q That was --
- MR. SCRUGGS: Move to strike.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

1 Q****That was not my question. My question was --

- 2 and your counsel can ask you all the questions he wants
- 3 about this document. My question is simply this,
- 4 Mr. Harrell: Does Section 83-1-7 state that one of your
- 5 duties as deputy commissioner to provide legal counsel to
- 6 the commissioner of insurance or the department of
- 7 insurance?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection. Asked and answered in my
- 9 review.
- 10 ***CHECK OBJECTION WITH HEATHER***
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 0 Sir?
- 13 A This particular statute is one of the
- 14 requirements, but it does not specifically mention my
- 15 role as the special counsel.
- 16 Q So the answer is no.
- 17 A Not under this particular requirement.
- 18 Q This particular requirement is the statute that
- 19 creates and lists the responsibilities of the deputy
- 20 commissioner. Is that accurate?
- 21 A That along --
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 23 A -- with my job content questionnaire and
- 24 standards and elements, yes, sir --
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

- 1 Q****Okay.H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A -- would be the answer.
- 3 Q But again, it does not list you as being
- 4 counsel to the insurance department in Section 83-1-7.
- 5 Is that correct?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 7 A That particular one does not.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q That particular one. That particular statute?
- 10 A That statute.
- 11 Q 83-1-7?
- 12 A Yes, sir.
- 13 Q All right.
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: We've gone about an hour and a
- 15 half now. Could we take a five-minute break, bathroom
- 16 break? Are you at a place where --
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Let me -- let me ask just one or
- 18 two follow-up questions.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Is there a statute that you know of that does
- 21 assign you or list you as special counsel to the
- 22 commissioner of insurance or the department of insurance?
- 23 A I'm not aware of one either direction, saying
- 24 yes or no to the question.
- Q Well, that wasn't my question.

- 1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: I'm going to move to strike that.
- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q The question is: Is there any statute that
- 4 you're aware of that lists you as deputy commissioner one
- of your responsibilities is also to be counsel to the
- 6 insurance department or the commissioner of insurance?
- 7 MR. WEBB: Objection, asked and answered.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q You can answer.
- 10 A I'm not aware of a statute.
- 11 Q Thank you.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Why don't we take just a real
- 13 quick five-minute bathroom break.
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: It's about ten minutes to
- 15 11:00. Why don't we get back here at 11:00.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. We can do that.
- 17 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: We're back on the record.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Mr. Harrell, still with Exhibit 10 here to your
- 21 deposition, who was the deputy commissioner of insurance
- 22 before you took that role in 2001?
- 23 A Ron Hanna.
- 24 O Hanna?
- 25 A Yes, sir, H-A-N-N-A.

6.4

1 Q****Was he an attorney? PROOFREAD******

- 2 A No, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. So the deputy commissioner when you were
- 4 serving as special assistant attorney general, the role
- 5 that Mr. Haire now has, Mr. Hanna was not a -- an
- 6 attorney.
- 7 A Mr. Hanna was not an attorney.
- 8 Q Okay. Thank you. You had mentioned previously
- 9 something about a personnel board or personnel. There
- 10 was some document you were referring to. Is that -- is
- 11 that enough information for you to get where I'm -- I'm
- 12 asking? There's some -- you referred to some -- in your
- 13 testimony earlier some kind of personnel directive or
- 14 document --
- 15 A The state personnel board.
- 16 Q Okay. And what -- you referenced some piece of
- 17 paper that said that you were special counsel?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 O What was that?
- 20 A You have two different documents. You have the
- 21 job content questionnaire, which all the personnel qurus
- 22 in the state government refer to that as JCQ. So they'll
- 23 use those. They won't use job content questionnaire.
- 24 They'll call it a JCQ. That's a document that every
- 25 employee in the state government has to have filled out

- 1 regarding what their duties and responsibilities are.
- 2 There's also a standards and elements document that, the
- 3 best of my knowledge, every employee in the state
- 4 government has to have. It's also standards and
- 5 elements. It's fairly self-explanatory. It explains
- 6 what the employee is supposed to do in their role.
- 7 Q Who fills out this questionnaire and the
- 8 standard and elements document?
- 9 A It's drafted from the personnel department
- 10 within the respective agencies, best of my knowledge, and
- 11 then it's -- then it's my understanding it's submitted to
- 12 the state personnel board.
- 13 Q I quess my question is a little more simple
- 14 than that. Do you fill out this job content
- 15 questionnaire for you?
- 16 A Explain when you say fill out. It's --
- 17 O Well --
- 18 A -- a form.
- 19 Q Yeah, there's a form. And do you provide
- 20 information into that form that pertains to your
- 21 position?
- 22 A In this particular one, yes, sir.
- Q Okay. And would the same be true for the
- 24 standards and elements document? It's a form, and you
- 25 list or provide information in it about what you do? Is

- 1 that fair to say?DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A With the cooperation from the -- somebody from
- 3 the personnel department within the department of
- 4 insurance.
- 5 Q But whether it's with or without cooperation,
- 6 you're providing information in those forms, those
- 7 preprinted forms. Is that fair to say?
- 8 A Yes, sir.
- 9 Q Were either of these -- the job content
- 10 questionnaire and the standards and element document, is
- 11 that -- either of those documents approved by the
- 12 attorney general?
- 13 A I have no idea.
- 14 Q Okay. Were those documents approved by the
- 15 state legislature?
- 16 A I have no idea.
- 17 Q Okay. Sticking with Exhibit 10, how many
- 18 people are in this legal and investigative division,
- 19 Mr. Harrell?
- 20 A I'm going to have to confess: I'm going to
- 21 have to count them. That's --
- Q That helps.
- 23 A Okay. I'll have to use the old-fashioned way
- 24 with my -- I'm going to have to name them, and then we
- 25 can count on my fingers. And we won't get past my

- 1 fingers. And I apologize. That's the easiest way.
- 2 There's Mark Haire, then there's Christina
- 3 Kelsey -- and I'm walking around the office complex, so
- 4 I'm going to have to do that slowly to make sure I don't
- 5 miss any. And if I do, I'm sure legal counsel Ms. Kelsey
- 6 will correct me. And then there's Kim --
- 7 Q I'm sorry, Ms. Kelsey is sitting here in the
- 8 room.
- 9 A Yes, ma'am -- yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A There's Mark Haire, Christina Kelsey, Kim
- 12 Gilmer -- Kim Causey now. She's gotten married.
- MR. WEBB: Excuse me, what was her last name?
- 14 A Causey, C-A-U-S-E-Y. And there's Joel Jones,
- 15 and then there's --
- 16 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 17 Q George Jones?
- 18 A Joel, Joel Jones.
- 19 MR. STREETMAN: Joel.
- 20 A That's another person. He had experience in
- 21 Jackson too.
- Joel, J-O-E-L, Jones and then there's
- 23 Stephanie -- I cannot spell her name -- @@Guyshaw. We
- 24 can get you the correct spelling, I just can't spell it.
- 25 Then there's Linda @@Boozer -- and that's probably not

- 1 the correct pronunciation. Then there's Sisk, S-I-S-K.
- 2 Those are all different attorneys. And then there's one
- 3 investigator, John @@Hornbeck, and then their legal
- 4 secretary.
- 5 Q Okay. Mark Haire, Christina Kelsey, Kim
- 6 Causey, Joel Jones, Stephanie @@Gonashaw, Linda Boozer,
- 7 and Aaron Sisk are all attorneys with the legal and
- 8 investigative division?
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. And there's one investigator whose name
- 11 is John Hornbeck.
- 12 A Yes, sir.
- 13 Q Okay. Does this division have the authority to
- 14 bring lawsuits against insurance companies for activities
- 15 taken against the policyholder, denials, conduct, that
- 16 kind of thing?
- 17 A If required, yes, sir.
- 18 Q What do you mean by if required?
- 19 A If you have a company that's not doing
- 20 something pursuant to what the law requires, the normal
- 21 process is we would bring them in and tell them do, you
- 22 know, whatever it may be, go pay the health insurance
- 23 claims in a timely basis pursuant to the statute and
- 24 impose a penalty if needed or required. If they didn't,
- 25 then the commissioner could proceed with a hearing and

- 1 order them to do so. If they didn't do it after that,
- 2 then he has the authority to suspend their license, take
- 3 other actions. And one option is go to the courthouse.
- 4 Q Let me -- let me back up, try to go through
- 5 what you just told me. Does this -- does the legal and
- 6 investigative division of the Mississippi Department of
- 7 Insurance that we're talking about now have the authority
- 8 to initiate actions against insurance companies for not
- 9 paying claims?
- 10 A I think so, yes, sir.
- 11 Q Okay. Have they ever done so before, to your
- 12 knowledge?
- 13 A It's never been required, no, sir.
- 14 Q You say never been required. You've never had
- 15 a situation in your experience with the department where
- 16 you found that an insurance company wasn't properly
- 17 paying claims?
- 18 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 19 question.
- 20 A We've never had to go to litigation to the
- 21 courthouse to get the claims paid. Normally they would
- 22 follow the other procedure.
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Well, tell me about that other procedure. Have
- 25 been there been instances where the department has had to

- 1 initiate some kind of administrative action against an
- 2 insurance company for not paying claims?
- 3 A None that jump off the top of my head,
- 4 specifics regarding the details, but yes, sir there've
- 5 been administrative actions taken against companies for
- 6 not following what we believe are the -- the laws.
- 7 Q Well, when you say not following...the laws,
- 8 would that include not paying covered claims?
- 9 A Yes, sir, not following terms and conditions of
- 10 the contract.
- 11 Q Okay. Has the insurance department had to
- 12 initiate such administrative actions against any
- 13 insurance companies in response to Hurricane Katrina?
- 14 A There was an instance involving -- throughout
- 15 the process -- let's back up. You may have a special --
- 16 you know, a one-on-one situation with a consumer that
- 17 would contact the department of insurance regarding their
- 18 claim, whether it's ABC insurance company or XYZ. That
- 19 process would be worked through the consumer service
- 20 division on a -- on a case-by-case basis. And in those,
- 21 the department would look at it. And sometimes, you
- 22 know, we would rule in favor of the consumer, that we
- 23 don't think this is covered. If you would like to pursue
- 24 this, then we would recommend you go hire legal counsel
- of your choosing. Other times we would tell the company

- 1 that, you know, it's our position that this is covered,
- 2 that this is covered under that particular policy.
- 3 Early on in Katrina there were, you know, lots
- 4 of letters back and forth, you know, from consumer
- 5 services representatives amongst all the different
- 6 insurance companies involved. That's one process. Then,
- 7 you know, that would be a case-by-case scenario. If you
- 8 filed a complaint with the department of insurance to try
- 9 to get your claim paid, and then that process would work
- 10 through the system, through consumer services, in
- 11 communications with the respective insurance -- I mean
- 12 insurance company in an attempt to get that claim
- 13 resolved. Sometimes that's a factual dispute. Sometime
- 14 it's a contractual dispute. Some of those we're able to
- 15 resolve. If you say it was all as related to Katrina or
- 16 if you say it's all wind and the insurance company takes
- 17 a different position, it's somewhat -- it's a factual
- 18 dispute. That's somewhat harder to resolve. If you had
- 19 an insurance company saying something different regarding
- 20 what the policy did and didn't cover, then that's where
- 21 the department could intervene, and both the respective
- 22 companies through a bulletin sometime in 2005 -- the
- 23 exact date, we can pull that -- instructing them as to
- 24 how we thought they should pay all their claims.
- 25 Q Okay. And we'll get into that in a minute.

- 1 But let me break down what you -- you testified to a lot
- 2 there, so let me try to break it down.
- 3 I believe you testified the consumer service
- 4 division would handle consumer policyholder complaints
- 5 about their claims not being paid. Is that correct.
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q All right. And if you look down the first
- 8 paragraph of the second -- second paragraph, the first
- 9 sentence, can you read that for me?
- 10 A The second paragraph, first sentence?
- 11 Q Yes, sir.
- 12 A Okay. I'm sorry. "The Investigative Division
- 13 reports directly to the Legal Division and is -- and is
- 14 responsible for reviewing alleged improper activities of
- 15 agents and/or companies."
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Can we -- for purposes of the
- 18 record, that's from Exhibit 10, I believe.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: That's correct. That's correct,
- 20 it's from Exhibit 10.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Do you agree with that statement you just read,
- 23 Mr. Harrell?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. And what would happen if they -- the

- 1 legal division orDthe investigative division -- found
- 2 improper activities of agents and companies? What would
- 3 the next step be?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 5 question.
- 6 A It would be reported to myself and the
- 7 commissioner of insurance.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q And then what would happen after that?
- 10 A We'd evaluate it and determine what action the
- 11 department could take to insure the claims were properly
- 12 promptly paid and disciplinary action taken if necessary.
- 13 O What actions could the commissioner take?
- 14 A Depends on the -- do you have a set of facts or
- 15 just in general?
- 16 Q I'm just talking in general. You referenced
- 17 that it would be reported to you and the commissioner and
- 18 that you would -- you would try to determine what action
- 19 to take. I'm trying to figure out what your options are.
- 20 A The -- you know, for instance, on -- assuming
- 21 you're relating to Katrina claims or just in general
- 22 insurance claims?
- Q Well, let's do a Katrina.
- 24 A Okay. If the department became aware that
- 25 Company X was not properly paying their claims pursuant

- 1 to the terms and conditions of the contract, the
- 2 department of insurance could tell them -- instruct the
- 3 company to pay the claim pursuant to the terms and
- 4 conditions of the contract and --
- 5 Q But --
- 6 A I'm sorry. Go ahead.
- 7 Q Let me stop you right there and ask a question
- 8 about that, and I'll certainly let you finish right
- 9 there. Your testimony that the commissioner of insurance
- 10 could order a company to pay a claim that it found was
- 11 owed that was not being paid?
- 12 A Yes, sir.
- 13 Q Okay. Keep on. I'm sorry.
- 14 A If the company did not follow the -- after you
- 15 have given the fund -- due process issues, investigate
- 16 the allegations thoroughly, and make sure -- you couldn't
- 17 just get up on the podium and make wide allegations and
- 18 statements. We would have to be able to $\operatorname{\mathsf{--}}$ from the
- 19 commissioner's perspective, we have to be able to back up
- 20 what we could say. And we would back it up once we got
- 21 there, bring the company in, tell them what we found,
- 22 tell them what they -- what we think they need to do. If
- 23 they disagree with that, then the commissioner could have
- 24 a hearing on it. The commissioner could enter an order
- 25 on that. The company could comply with the order. The

- 1 company could go to the courthouse orAthe commissioner of
- 2 insurance could also go to the courthouse. If it
- 3 involved something that was of questionable legalities
- 4 issues, the commissioner of insurance could make
- 5 referrals to the appropriate criminal authorities.
- 6 Q Okay. Did -- breaking down what you just
- 7 testified to again, were there any instances in Katrina
- 8 where the commissioner of insurance ordered a particular
- 9 insurance company to pay a claim?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 11 question.
- 12 A There was a -- it's across -- you're probably
- 13 very familiar with the -- what I call the "State Farm
- 14 reevaluation" of their homeowners claims. In that issue,
- 15 State Farm, after meeting with department of insurance
- 16 representatives, agreed to voluntarily reopen all of
- 17 their -- initially all of their slab claims in the lower
- 18 three counties.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Let me -- my question was a little more
- 21 fundamental than that. We'll get to that later on. But
- 22 did the insurance department during Katrina ever -- let's
- 23 just break it down in two parts. Going from Exhibit 10,
- 24 did the insurance department ever find improper
- 25 activities of agents and/or companies in relation to

- 1 Hurricane Katrina?RAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD********
- 2 A There are some ongoing cases as we speak where
- 3 that's an issue.
- 4 Q Where there's allegations of improper
- 5 activities by agents or companies?
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: Zach, you're just talking big
- 7 pic- -- generally anybody.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: I'm talking about Hurricane
- 9 Katrina.
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: Just anything after Hurricane
- 11 Katrina, not --
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q My question is -- it says that the
- 14 investigative division is responsible for reviewing
- 15 alleged improper activities of agents and their
- 16 companies. My question is: Is the investigative
- 17 division doing that in relation to Hurricane Katrina?
- 18 A At this juncture, it's not the investigative
- 19 division involved in that. The department of insurance
- 20 is doing it -- doing a review of one company at this
- 21 juncture, and that's being done by outside examiners that
- 22 the commissioner pursuant to the statute has retained.
- 23 MR. WEBB: And I want to interpose an objection
- 24 to going into or discussing anything with respect to
- 25 that.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q And I'm not talking about what I think you're
- 3 referring to, is this market conduct exam or whatever
- 4 it's called with State Farm. But generally did the
- 5 insurance department, whether it's the legal
- 6 investigative division or whoever, find any improper
- 7 activities of agents or companies in relation to their
- 8 handling of Katrina?
- 9 MR. WEBB: Same objection and objection to
- 10 form.
- 11 A We'd have to go back and look at each one of
- 12 the consumer files. There were I don't know how many --
- 13 there were several thousand consumer files that were
- 14 opened at the Mississippi Department of Insurance as it
- 15 relates to Katrina. A lot of those we were able to work
- 16 and get the claim paid pursuant to the satisfaction of
- 17 the insured. A lot of these -- you know, some of those
- 18 we were not able to get paid pursuant to the satisfaction
- 19 of the insured. In some of those the company initially
- 20 took the position -- and I can't point to any one
- 21 particular claim. I'm using a broad brush, as you said
- 22 earlier, to talk about what the department was involved
- 23 in at that juncture and is still involved in in some
- 24 capacity as dealing with the victims of Katrina.
- They would contact the department of insurance.

1 We would work with them on their respective claim to make

- 2 sure that the claim got paid. Sometimes there were
- 3 issues involving what was and wasn't covered. Sometimes
- 4 it was issues involving who was my insurance company;
- 5 they didn't know. Sometimes there were issues involving
- 6 we thought the company should give more credence to an
- 7 eyewitness, what a neighbor saw, what a engineer saw.
- 8 And that was a process that we worked through, because in
- 9 some instances, the insurance company had their own
- 10 potentially engineer. They may have their own adjuster's
- 11 report.
- 12 Q My question --
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: Zach, I don't think he -- I
- 14 think I understand your question --
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah.
- 16 MR. STREETMAN: -- but I don't think he
- 17 understands --
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, yeah, let me --
- 19 MR. STREETMAN: -- your question.
- 20 A I apologize. Can you restate -- let me --
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: Can I have just a moment,
- 22 please?
- 23 (Conference between Mr. Streetman and the
- 24 witness outside the hearing of the court reporter.)
- MR. STREETMAN: Zach, if you would, just ask

- 1 the question -- H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q Yeah. My question was --
- 4 A I didn't understand --
- 5 Q -- a lot more --
- 6 A -- that question.
- 7 Q -- fundamental than --
- 8 A I misunderstood the question. I apologize.
- 9 Q That's okay. That's why we're all here.
- 10 Did the insurance department find any improper
- 11 activities involving the agents or companies relating to
- 12 the adjustment of claims for Hurricane Katrina?
- 13 A Out -- outside of any pending examination
- 14 issues, you know, at this juncture as it relates to our
- 15 consumer files that were coming in in the days and weeks
- 16 following the storm, we didn't find anything that we
- 17 thought was improper or illegal at this juncture. We did
- 18 work with the companies, because we had a different
- 19 interpretation or different position regarding the facts,
- 20 working with the companies or the adjusters or whoever it
- 21 may be to get the claim paid. There was a difference of
- 22 opinion. I didn't see anything that made it illegal or
- 23 improper at that juncture.
- 24 O Well --
- 25 A Was that -- maybe that still didn't answer your

- 1 question -- ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- 2 Q Somewhat but somewhat not. I'm asking from the
- 3 time Hurricane Katrina hit, the legal division and the
- 4 investigative division supposed to have reviewed alleged
- 5 improper activities of agents and companies. Again, my
- 6 question is: Did the department or this division find
- 7 any evidence of improper activities of agents and
- 8 companies in the handling of claims from Hurricane
- 9 Katrina?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 11 question.
- 12 A Except for, you know, a pending examination
- 13 that you referenced earlier, I'm not aware of any.
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q Except for the pending examination of State
- 16 Farm that you referenced earlier, there's no other
- 17 instance where you found an improper activity of an agent
- 18 or company in relation to handling Katrina?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 20 question. I think it misstates his answer too.
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: You can answer.
- 22 A I'm not aware of anybody that did anything
- 23 improper or illegal, if that's your -- that's your
- 24 question.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

- 2 adjuster, you're not aware of them doing anything
- 3 improper or illegal?
- 4 A That'd be correct, yes, sir.
- Okay. But you referenced a exam that's ongoing
- 6 as we speak?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. Is that examination being conducted
- 9 because you found some improper or illegal activity?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 11 question.
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: I object, instruct him not to
- 13 answer.
- MR. SCRUGGS: On what grounds?
- 15 MR. STREETMAN: On the grounds that it would go
- 16 to the -- the body of the examination.
- 17 MR. WEBB: We join that objection and shorthand
- 18 version is restate the position stated in our motion for
- 19 protective order.
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 21 Q The Mississippi Insurance Department is a
- 22 governmental body. Is that correct?
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. And the commissioner of insurance is
- 25 elected by the people of the state of Mississippi. Is

- 1 that correct?UGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. And one of his jobs, as you testified to
- 4 earlier, is to protect the consumer, the policyholder.
- 5 Is that correct?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. And my question is: Did you find -- is
- 8 this investigation or examination that you're conducting
- 9 right now, was that brought about by any finding of
- 10 improper or illegal activity in regards to that company?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: I object and instruct him not
- 13 to answer. I think that there -- I think I understand --
- 14 I mean, I think I understand what your question is, Zach,
- 15 and perhaps we're cutting -- we're splitting hairs here.
- 16 Obviously, the examination is ongoing, and we wouldn't be
- 17 able to testify to those things, and a decision was made
- 18 to do the examination.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Well --
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: So if the question can be
- 21 couched in those terms -- and I don't know, but as asked
- 22 I'm going to instruct him not to answer but --
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Well, what is the basis for you not testifying
- 25 as to the examination involving State Farm?

```
1 *****MR. STREETMAN: It's not his basis. It's my
```

- 2 basis as his lawyer interjecting and that being pursuant
- 3 to the statute that the examination is ongoing and that
- 4 he wouldn't be able to comment on it. Obviously,
- 5 something led to there, and if you want to ask that
- 6 question, I understand but --
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Is that a Mississippi statute?
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: Yes.
- 9 MR. SCRUGGS: What's the statute?
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: 83-5-209(5)(a).
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: As I'm sure you're aware, this is
- 12 a case in federal court?
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: I am.
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: And a state statute has no
- 15 application to --
- MR. STREETMAN: Zach, that's --
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: -- discovery --
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: -- that's something that we're
- 19 going to take -- I think the judge has already told us
- 20 we're going to take --
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I want to get it on the
- 22 record that it's improper for you to object and instruct
- 23 a public official in the state of Mississippi not to
- 24 answer --
- MR. STREETMAN: Okay.

1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: -- a question on the basis of a

- 2 state statute. It has no application to the Federal
- 3 Rules of Evidence on the rules of discovery.
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: It's noted.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 O Other than this infamous market conduct
- 8 examination or whatever it is, has the legal
- 9 investigative division or the Mississippi Department of
- 10 Insurance initiated any kind of action, administrative
- 11 lawsuits, whatever, against any company for its
- 12 claim-handling activities as a result of Hurricane
- 13 Katrina?
- 14 MR. WEBB: All previous objections. Move to
- 15 strike as argumentative.
- 16 MR. STREETMAN: Other than the examination that
- 17 we --
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: Other than --
- 19 MR. STREETMAN: -- other than the State Farm
- 20 examination.
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: That's correct.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: Okay.
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Other than this examination that, you know,
- 25 that has been objected to already.

```
1 A****I'm not aware of any. There were -- of any
```

- 2 official finding by the department of insurance on that
- 3 issue.
- 4 Q Okay. And how many instances did the -- strike
- 5 that. Were there any alleged improper activities of
- 6 agents or companies that the investi- -- that the
- 7 investigation division looked into?
- 8 A There were lots of complaints which could
- 9 involve allegations that were filed with the department
- 10 of insurance. Those were either handled by somebody at
- 11 the department of insurance, whether the consumer,
- 12 whether they're legal, whether investigatory, whether
- 13 myself, whoever it may be. In the days and weeks
- 14 following the storm we converted everybody at the
- 15 department to working with consumers, whether they were
- 16 the mail room clerk, whether they were financial
- 17 examiners, licensing people. They all converted over
- 18 working with consumers. And in those instances there --
- 19 we worked with the consumer to get the claim paid.
- 20 Q Well, I'm not -- I'm not talking about getting
- 21 their claim paid and dealing with routine or even
- 22 unroutine volume of consumer complaints. I'm talking
- 23 about how many instances of alleged improper activities
- 24 involving agents or companies did the division
- 25 investigate after Hurricane Katrina.

1 *****MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the

- 2 question.
- 3 A I couldn't tell you.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q Okay. Were there any?
- 6 A We investigate every complaint that comes to
- 7 the department.
- 8 Q All right. And did some of these complaints
- 9 involve -- or at least allege improper activities of
- 10 companies and agents?
- 11 A I'm sure they do.
- 12 Q But you didn't find any -- or to your
- 13 knowledge, the division didn't find any. Is that
- 14 correct?
- 15 A Except for the ongoing examination you
- 16 referenced.
- 17 Q Okay. And there is -- I counted, and you can
- 18 correct me if I'm wrong -- eight people in this legal and
- 19 investigative division. Is that right?
- 20 A I'd have to go back and count them. They were
- 21 whoever I named them.
- 22 Q Mark Haire --
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- Q -- is one, Christina Kelsey is two, Kim Causey
- 25 is three, Joel Jones is four, Stephanie @@Gonshaw is

1 five, Linda Boozer is six, Aaron Sisk is seven, and

- 2 investigator John @@Herbeck is eight. Is that fair to
- 3 say?
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. So there's eight people in the legal and
- 6 investigative division.
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. Would this division be the one
- 9 responsible for investigating instances of altered or
- 10 changed engineering reports by an insurance company?
- 11 A It would -- one second. Excuse me. The
- 12 initial complaints -- excuse me -- would come in --
- 13 THE WITNESS: Can I get some more water? I
- 14 apologize.
- 15 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 16 A I'm sorry. Can you restate -- excuse me --
- 17 your question?
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q Yeah, let me do that because you might not have
- 20 understood it, or you might have.
- 21 Would this division, the legal and
- 22 investigative division, be the one responsible for
- 23 looking into allegations of altered or changed
- 24 engineering reports by insurance companies from Hurricane
- 25 Katrina?

```
1 A****It would probably initially start with the
```

- 2 consumer services division. That's where most of your
- 3 consumer calls first go to. And they would come there,
- 4 those individuals would work the claim or work the
- 5 complaint, and then if they had an issue that needed to
- 6 be referred to legal, then it would go to legal. And
- 7 then it would go to myself and the commissioner.
- 8 Q Right. But if there was an instance of a -- or
- 9 an allegation of an altered or changed engineering report
- 10 from one cause to the another, that would be something
- 11 that the legal and investigative division would
- 12 investigate, would it not?
- 13 A In a normal situation, yes. In this particular
- 14 Katrina related storm, the department is utilizing some
- 15 outside individuals to investigate any issues and
- 16 concerns the department has.
- Q Well, who are they?
- 18 A They're contract, independent individuals that
- 19 the department contracts with to conduct the examination.
- 20 Q Well, I'm going to leave aside, certainly, this
- 21 market conduct exam. But is this the division that would
- 22 be responsible for looking into allegations of altered or
- 23 changed engineering reports?
- MR. STREETMAN: Zach, if I can, you're not
- 25 talking about the State Farm exam. Is that right?

- 1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: I'm not -- well, I've asked some
- 2 questions about the market exam. I understand that
- 3 there's objections and instructions not to answer. I'm
- 4 asking about the responsibilities of this division to
- 5 allegations that I just referenced.
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: And that's what I -- and that's
- 7 what I thought your question was. I don't know that he
- 8 understood it --
- 9 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: -- because I understood it to
- 11 be take the market exam, put it over here --
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Leaving aside the market conduct exam with
- 14 State Farm and, furthermore, leaving aside -- when did
- 15 this market conduct examination start?
- 16 A Sometime in 2006. I don't have the exact date
- 17 in front of me.
- 18 Q Would October 2006 sound about right?
- 19 A I'd have to defer to counsel --
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: We'll stipulate October 19, I
- 21 believe, is correct.
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Okay. My question is this: Any allegations of
- 24 altered or changed engineering reports from one cause to
- 25 the other -- excuse me -- that came to the attention of

- 1 the department of insurance, aside from this market
- 2 conduct exam that started on October 19, 2006, is the
- 3 legal and investigative division the one responsible for
- 4 investigating that?
- 5 MR. WEBB: Excuse me, Mr. Harrell. I object to
- 6 the form of the question. And specifically by using the
- 7 word aside from the market conduct exam, is implying that
- 8 there's something found or determined by the market
- 9 conduct exam. I think the objection would be withdrawn
- 10 if we could just simply leave the market conduct exam out
- 11 of the question and make sure that the question is asked
- 12 on any context of other --
- 13 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, the question stands, and
- 14 that's -- I don't think that's a valid objection. And
- 15 there's been objections and testimony that other than the
- 16 market conduct exam, so the question is perfectly proper.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: And from the deponent's
- 18 perspective, I think that we need to use, with all
- 19 deference to Mr. Webb here, that seems to help clarify
- 20 the questions with regard to that.
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: Mr. Webb's objection is noted.
- 22 And let me ask the question again because we've had
- 23 probably two minutes pass between question and answer.
- 24 So here we go.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

- 1 Q****Other than the market conduct examination of
- 2 State Farm that started October 19, 2006, any allegations
- 3 of altered, changed engineering reports from one cause to
- 4 the other, would it be the legal and investigative
- 5 division's responsibility to investigate those?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 7 A They would be involved, yes, sir.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q Okay. Did they find -- excuse me, were there
- 10 any such allegations made and brought to the attention of
- 11 the department of insurance and more specifically the
- 12 legal and investigative division, aside from the market
- 13 conduct examination that occurred starting October 19,
- 14 2006?
- 15 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 16 A Other than what we've read in the paper, I'm
- 17 not aware of anybody providing the department of
- insurance any evidence of any wrongdoing.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Well, what have you read in the paper?
- 21 A You know, lots of, you know, allegations about
- 22 altered documents. We have not seen that in any of our
- 23 files we've looked at.
- Q Okay. Have you looked into any of the
- 25 allegations -- has the department or you as deputy

- 1 commissioner or anyone in the department looked into
- 2 these allegations of altered or changed engineering
- 3 reports that you read about in the paper?
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: Are we -- are we talking about
- 5 those read in the paper -- and I apologize for having to
- 6 clarify this -- but with regard to the examination or
- 7 otherwise?
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: I'm just -- he -- I'm just
- 9 following up on his testimony, Jim, that -- he testified
- 10 that other than what he saw in the newspaper about
- 11 altered or changed engineering reports.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q My question is: Have you or anybody in the
- 14 department of insurance followed up or tried to
- 15 investigate those allegations that you did read in the
- 16 paper of altered or changed engineering reports?
- 17 A Yes, sir.
- 18 Q Okay. Tell me about that.
- 19 A That's part of the pending State Farm matter.
- 20 Q That's part of the pending State Farm market
- 21 conduct exam?
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. So all the allegations that you've read
- 24 in the paper about altered or changed engineering reports
- 25 are part of the market conduct exam that's ongoing at

- 1 State Farm.ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. You had testified earlier about hiring
- 4 outside consultants, contractors, whatever term -- I
- 5 don't want to butcher the term you used -- to help
- 6 investigate and look into these matters. Were you
- 7 talking about in reference to the market conduct
- 8 examination of State Farm?
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. Who are these outside consultants?
- 11 A Well, you have a gentleman by the name of Jimmy
- 12 Blissett.
- 13 O Who is he?
- 14 A B-L-I-S-S-E-T-T. He is a gentleman that
- 15 resides here in the Jackson area that has done work for
- 16 the department of insurance in the past, and he's working
- 17 on the examination of State Farm, sort of coordinating
- 18 it.
- 19 Q He's coordinating the market conduct exam of
- 20 State Farm?
- 21 A Yes, sir.
- Q What is his background?
- 23 A He is a accountant. He is a certified
- 24 financial examiner. He is a former chief financial
- 25 examiner for the Mississippi Department of Insurance.

- 1 He's also worked for the Mississippi Department of
- 2 Insurance serving as -- on liquidations of insurance
- 3 companies. He's also served as deputy liquidator of some
- 4 HMOs the department of insurance had to take over
- 5 previously. He's also served as a financial examiner for
- 6 the department of insurance. He's also conducted market
- 7 conduct examinations for the Mississippi Department of
- 8 Insurance.
- 9 Q Okay. What -- what is his present occupation
- 10 or job before he was appointed to be the head of this
- 11 market conduct exam? What did -- what did he do?
- 12 A He owned his own company.
- 13 Q And what -- what company is that?
- 14 A I think the name is Blissett & Company or maybe
- 15 Blissett, Inc. I'm not positive --
- 16 O What is --
- 17 A -- the company name.
- 18 Q I apologize. What is Blissett & Company do?
- 19 A I know what they do for the department of
- 20 insurance, the Mississippi Department of Insurance.
- 21 Q What did they do? Well --
- 22 A In that capacity, Mr. Blissett worked on
- 23 insolvent insurance companies for the department of
- 24 insurance, he also conducted market conduct examinations
- 25 for the department of insurance, and he also conducted

- 1 financial examinations for the department of insurance.
- 2 0 Is that all he does?
- 3 A Off the top of my head, yes, sir.
- 4 Q So he doesn't -- he's not employed by the
- 5 Mississippi Department of Insurance.
- 6 A No, sir.
- 7 Q But to the best of your knowledge, all he does
- 8 is look into insolvency and conduct market conduct
- 9 examinations for the department of insurance.
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q Okay. Is it fair to say that this man's
- 12 background, Mr. Blissett, is that of a financial analyst?
- 13 A That's what his original background was, yes,
- 14 sir.
- 15 Q Okay. Is this present market conduct
- 16 examination against State Farm, are there any issues of
- 17 insolvency involved of State Farm?
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: I object and instruct him not
- 19 to answer.
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, it just -- I think that's
- 21 probably -- I think that's a fair question. I'm not
- 22 getting into the details of this examination. I hope to
- 23 at some point.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 25 Q But are there any -- is there any allegations

- 1 or any evidence that State Farm is insolvent and, hence,
- 2 this market conduct examination?
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: I instruct the witness not to
- 4 answer. And, Zach, that may be a fair question. I don't
- 5 know. We'll have to have the judge to clarify that. But
- 6 I'm going to instruct him at this time, since it may lead
- 7 into other questions or other matters, not to answer any
- 8 questions regarding any findings concerning the
- 9 examination.
- 10 A Can we go off the record just a second? I need
- 11 to check with my legal counsel.
- 12 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q Okay. Mr. Harrell, I'll hand you what we're
- 15 going to mark as Exhibit 11 to your deposition. You can
- 16 put that away.
- 17 - -
- 18 (Exhibit 11 marked)
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Mr. Harrell, I've handed you what's marked
- 21 Exhibit 11 to your deposition. It is the legal complaint
- 22 of Thomas and Pamela McIntosh versus State Farm,
- 23 Forensic, and E.A. Renfroe. Are you familiar with this
- 24 legal action at all?
- 25 A No, sir.

- 1 Q****Okay. Are you aware that the McIntoshes' claim
- 2 allege, as you will, that there were altered or changed
- 3 engineering reports done on their property?
- 4 A No, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. Do you know any -- do you have any
- 6 information about the McIntoshes or their claims against
- 7 State Farm or any other entity?
- 8 A No, sir.
- 9 Q Have you ever heard of the McIntoshes before?
- 10 A When I was --
- 11 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form. I'm sorry.
- 12 A Prior to the summons, I don't think I have.
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q Okay. So just so I'm clear and for the record
- 15 is clear -- and if I asked this before, forgive me -- you
- 16 don't have any knowledge about the McIntoshes' claims
- 17 that there were altered engineering reports done on their
- 18 property.
- 19 A No, sir.
- 20 Q Okay. Nothing in the media or the news or
- 21 anything like that.
- 22 A No, sir.
- 23 Q Okay. What about anyone else in your
- 24 department?
- 25 A I don't know what they would know.

```
1    Q****Okay. Well, that's fair enough.*****
```

- 2 To the best of your knowledge, is the legal and
- 3 investigative division of the Mississippi Department of
- 4 Insurance looking into the claims made by the McIntoshes
- 5 as to altered or changed engineering reports?
- 6 A We're looking into the allegations of altered
- 7 and changed engineering reports, yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. Has anyone in the department contacted
- 9 the McIntoshes regarding that investigation?
- 10 A That would be part of the market conduct
- 11 examination.
- 12 Q So part of the market conduct exam would be to
- 13 look into allegations of altered or changed engineering
- 14 reports?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Okay. Would that include the allegations of
- 17 altered or changed engineering reports made by the
- 18 McIntoshes?
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay.
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: Mark this as Exhibit 12 to your
- 22 deposition.
- 23 - -
- 24 (Exhibit 12 marked)
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

- 1 Q****I've handed you what is Exhibit 12 to your
- 2 deposition, which is a October 12, 2005, Forensic
- 3 Engineering report done on Pam and Chris McIntoshes'
- 4 home. Are you familiar with that document?
- 5 A No, sir.
- 6 Q Can you read the first -- the connotation
- 7 that's written on the front of that document?
- 9 Q If you can.
- 10 A -- the section right here?
- 11 Q Yes, sir.
- 12 A Some squiggly lines. "Put in wind file. Do
- 13 not pay bill. Do not discuss."
- 14 Q Okay. And it's your testimony you've never
- 15 seen this document before?
- 16 A No, sir.
- 17 Q Okay. Turning to the page 2 of this report
- 18 under "conclusions," can you read to me the conclusions
- 19 of this Forensic Engineering report on the McIntosh home.
- 20 A "Conclusions. Based upon the information that
- 21 has been presented to FAEC and evidence gleaned during
- 22 our inspection, FORENSIC ANALYSIS & ENGINEERING
- 23 CORPORATION" -- excuse me -- "has made the following
- 24 conclusion concerning the damage to the structure.
- 25 Period." First bullet point, "The tree failures in the

1 northwesterlyUdirection are the result -- are the result

- 2 of the winds out of the southeast from the approaching
- 3 hurricane." Next bullet point, "The roof, door, carpet,
- 4 and window damage was caused by wind and wind driven
- 5 debris."
- 6 Q And the last bullet point?
- 7 A "It is FAEC's opinion that the interior damage
- 8 of the structure is primarily the result of the failure
- 9 of the windows, walls, and doors due to wind."
- 10 Q Okay. Thank you. You can put that aside.
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: And are we on Exhibit 13? Okay.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q I'll hand you what we'll mark as Exhibit 13 to
- 14 your deposition.
- 15 - -
- 16 (Exhibit 13 marked)
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q Exhibit 13 purports to be an October 20, 2005,
- 19 engineering report performed on the residence of Pam and
- 20 Chris McIntosh. Does that appear accurate to you?
- 21 A Yes, sir.
- 22 Q Okay. If you can, read to me the conclusions
- 23 on the last page of the October 20th engineering report.
- 24 A "Conclusion. Based on the information that has
- 25 been presented to FAEC and evidence gleaned during our

- 1 inspection, FORENSIC ANALYSIS & ENGINEERING CORPORATION
- 2 has made the following conclusions concerning the damage
- 3 to the structure." First bullet point, "The tree
- 4 failures in the northwesterly direction are the result of
- 5 the winds out of the southeast from the approaching
- 6 hurricane." Second bullet point, "There appears to have
- 7 been damage to the structure by wind as evidenced by
- 8 missing shingles on parts of the roof structure. Damage
- 9 to the second story -- damage to the second story floor
- 10 and first floor ceilings was predominantly caused by wind
- 11 and intruding rainwater." Third bullet point, "The
- 12 damage to the first floor walls and floors appears to be
- 13 predominantly caused by rising water from the storm surge
- 14 and waves."
- 15 Q From your memory of just looking at the
- 16 October 12 report and now looking at the conclusions of
- 17 the October 20 report, do those conclusions appear to be
- 18 inconsistent?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Object --
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: I'm going --
- 21 MR. WEBB: -- to the form of the question.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: -- these document.speak for
- 23 themselves. He's already testified that he hasn't seen
- 24 either one of these documents and that he -- that part of
- 25 the examination would be the investigation of any

1 allegations of changed or altered reports, I believe as

- 2 Mr. Scruggs has characterized those. And as such, I
- 3 would instruct this witness not to comment or testify.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I'm not sure that that's
- 5 valid in the sense that there's a predicate to this
- 6 question, and I'm asking just -- whether the document
- 7 speaks for itself or not or whether that's even a valid
- 8 objection, I'm asking him if he's reviewed these two
- 9 exhibits to his deposition, and I'm asking this witness
- 10 based on his knowledge of reading the conclusions whether
- 11 those conclusions appear consistent or inconsistent to
- 12 him.
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: I instruct --
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: And based on -- based on that
- 15 question -- answer will follow another question. And so
- 16 that's the question.
- 17 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: I instruct him not to answer.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 21 Q Are you not going to answer that question?
- 22 A I'm going to follow the advice of counsel.
- Q Which counsel?
- 24 A My only counsel, Mr. Streetman.
- 25 Q Okay. Is the information about altered or

- 1 changed engineering reports something that would be
- 2 relevant and important to a market conduct examination of
- 3 State Farm or any other company?
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. To your knowledge, is this market
- 6 conduct examination looking into this particular matter
- 7 and these exhibits that I've attached to your deposition?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection --
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: Instruct him not to answer.
- 10 MR. WEBB: To the form of the question.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Exhibit 14 to your deposition is a series of
- 13 e-mails --
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: I'm afraid I only have two copies
- 15 of this, so you may have to look on, Dan, to the one that
- 16 she's going to label.
- 17 - -
- 18 (Exhibit 14 marked)
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q What we marked as Exhibit 14 to your deposition
- 21 is a series of e-mails from Forensic engineering company,
- 22 the engineering company that just did the report --
- MR. WEBB: Excuse me, for the record and
- 24 identification purposes, since we don't all have copies,
- 25 these appear to bear plaintiffs' Bates numbers

- 1 McIntosh-000414 through McIntosh-000436.*****
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: That's correct. And I was --
- 3 thank you. I was -- you took the words out of my mouth,
- 4 Dan.
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Exhibit 14 does -- is identified as McIntosh
- 7 Bates numbers 414 through 436, and I'll represent to you
- 8 these are e-mails obtained from Forensic Analysis &
- 9 Engineering company through discovery, which is the
- 10 company that did the reports you just read. Fair enough?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 12 question.
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q Is that --
- 15 A I didn't realize there was a question. I'm
- 16 sorry.
- 17 Q Is that a -- do you accept that representation
- 18 for purposes of this question?
- 19 A If you say that's what it is, then --
- 20 Q Okay. That's probably the best way to answer
- 21 it.
- 22 A Okay.
- 23 Q If you could turn to page -- the Bates number
- 24 is probably the best way to do it -- 424.
- 25 A (Complies.)

```
1 Q****Are you there?- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. And this is an e-mail from Randy Down to
- 4 Bob Kochan and Nellie Williams on Tuesday, October 18,
- 5 2005, at 9:54 a.m. Does that appear to be correct from
- 6 what I just read?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. If you could, read for me that first
- 9 paragraph.
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: I'm looking at these e-mails,
- 11 and it doesn't appear the department of insurance or
- 12 Mr. Harrell is a party to these e-mails. Again, they've
- 13 made -- been made an exhibit to his testimony. I don't
- 14 know that he's identified them as such. In reading them
- 15 it looks as though they are speaking to matters with
- 16 regard to conclusions, findings, et cetera, between
- 17 Forensic and other parties. And I'm going to instruct
- 18 the witness not to testify with regard to anything
- 19 contained within these e-mails at this time.
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, that's the whole point is
- 21 whether he had knowledge of this and what they're -- what
- 22 they're doing or not doing about it.
- MR. STREETMAN: I understand.
- MR. SCRUGGS: And I don't think it's a proper
- 25 objection that the department of insurance isn't on these

1 e-mails because theApoint isTwhat the department knew or

- 2 didn't know about it.
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q So the question is: Has the department of
- 5 insurance obtained any e-mails like the one I'm about to
- 6 have you read between Forensic and -- talking about State
- 7 Farm's adjustment of claims and engineering reports?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Renew the objection.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: I'm going to renew the
- 10 objection with -- that would be part of the ongoing -- it
- 11 could be a part of the ongoing examination and --
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: I can't know that and the
- 13 objection can't be valid until we ask him a question, can
- 14 it?
- 15 MR. STREETMAN: I don't think that question --
- 16 objection will be valid until the judge makes a decision,
- 17 Zach.
- 18 MR. WEBB: And I want to also add to the
- 19 objections I previously made. Counsel mentioned that the
- 20 point is what the department knew. And what the
- 21 department knew related to these issues then, now, or
- 22 subsequently really has no -- is outside the scope of
- 23 discovery in the McIntosh case.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Well, obviously, I disagree. And
- 25 what the insurance commission knew or didn't know and

1 approved and didn't approve is extremely relevant to the

- 2 McIntosh case, and it's certainly going to be a vital
- 3 part of State Farm's defense of this matter. And I don't
- 4 think that objection as to relevancy would have any merit
- 5 at this juncture anyway. You can file a motion in limine
- 6 or do whatever you want to do. But the...
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 Q Are you not going to answer any of these
- 9 questions about e-mails that would be relevant to the
- 10 investigation of altered engineering reports?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 12 question.
- 13 A I'm going to follow the advice of
- 14 Mr. Streetman.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Okay. Did you have any knowledge of
- 17 allegations of altered engineering reports before the
- 18 market conduct examination was instituted in October 19,
- 19 2006?
- 20 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 21 question.
- 22 A I'm sorry, I apologize, can you restate --
- 23 restate the question, make sure I'm answering --
- Q Yeah. Did you have any knowledge, you or the
- 25 department --

```
1 A****Okay.H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- 2 Q -- have any knowledge of allegations of altered
- 3 or changed engineering reports prior to October 19, 2006?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 5 question.
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 Q Okay. And what did you do about those
- 9 allegations?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 11 question.
- 12 A The department of insurance is conducting an
- 13 examination of State Farm to get to the bottom of the
- 14 allegations.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Is it your testimony that State Farm didn't
- 17 conduct any investigation into the allegations of altered
- or changed engineering reports until October 19, 2006?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form --
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: I'm --
- 21 MR. WEBB: -- of the question.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: -- I'm sorry, I'm not following
- 23 the question. I apologize.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Well, his answer seemed to
- 25 suggest they're looking into this in this market conduct

- 1 exam. My question didn't have anything to do with the
- 2 market conduct exam. My question -- and I'll ask it
- 3 again -- was whether the insurance department knew of
- 4 allegations of altered or changed engineering reports
- 5 prior to October 19, 2006. He answered yes.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q So my question is as follows: What did the
- 8 department of insurance do to investigate these
- 9 allegations of altered or changed engineering reports
- 10 prior to October 19, 2006?
- 11 A That is the mechanism the department of
- 12 insurance utilizes to investigate the allegations.
- 13 Q Okay. So -- so that might answer or might not
- 14 answer the question that was on the table before. Is it
- 15 your testimony that State -- that the -- State Farm --
- 16 strike that. Is it your opinion that the department of
- 17 insurance didn't conduct any investigation into
- 18 allegations of changed or altered engineering reports
- 19 until they initiated the market conduct exam on
- 20 October 19, 2006?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 22 question.
- 23 A There were meetings with law enforcement
- 24 officials sometime around that time period. I don't know
- 25 the exact date.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- What law enforcement officials?
- 3 A There were the U.S. Attorney's Office and their
- 4 representatives.
- 5 Q Anybody else?
- 6 A I don't know who else was in the meeting.
- 7 Q Who from the U.S. Attorney's Office?
- 8 A Mr. Lampton.
- 9 Q Dunn Lampton?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q Who else?
- 12 A Mr. Dowdy and others. I don't -- don't recall
- 13 the rest of them.
- 14 Q John Dowdy?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Who else?
- 17 A Don't recall.
- 18 Q But you recall those two.
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q Anybody from the attorney general's office?
- 21 A That was attorney general.
- Q Oh, I didn't hear your testimony. The attorney
- 23 general was there as well?
- 24 A You mean the Mississippi Attorney General?
- 25 O That's the one.

```
1 A****No, sir.RAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- Q Okay. Was Mr. Haire there?
- 3 A No, sir.
- 4 Q Was Mr. Dale there?
- 5 A In one of the meetings.
- 6 Q Okay. And I assume from your testimony that
- 7 you were in those meetings.
- 8 A Yes, sir.
- 9 Q Okay. And these meetings occurred before the
- 10 October 19, 2006, market conduct examination?
- 11 A Somewhere in that arena. I don't -- I don't
- 12 recall the exact dates.
- 13 Q To the ones that happened prior to, for just
- 14 purposes of this deposition only, October 19, 2006, what
- 15 was discussed?
- 16 A I apologize. The exact date or dates of the
- 17 meetings, as I stated earlier, I'm not -- I'm not
- 18 positive of when they occurred. They occurred on or
- 19 around those dates. They were sometime in 2006, the
- 20 initial meetings. We requested a meeting with
- 21 Mr. Lampton to meet with him regarding issues and
- 22 concerns that were out there and wanted to insure him
- 23 that we were going to cooperate and work with him or his
- 24 office.
- 25 O Were one of those issues and concerns that were

1 out there altered or changed engineering reports?

- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. Did -- in your discussions with
- 4 Mr. Lampton and people in his office, did the McIntoshes'
- 5 specific claim come up?
- 6 A I don't recall the specific claim issues.
- 7 Q Did any particular claims come up?
- 8 A Not any particular claim.
- 9 Q Any particular policy -- I'm sorry, strike
- 10 that. This might help you get to the answer. Any
- 11 particular policyholder's names comes up as people that
- 12 might have had altered or changed engineering reports?
- 13 A There were no specific individual policyholder
- 14 or policyholder's names utilized.
- 15 Q Okay. Just that that was out there?
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 Q But you didn't know which people that was out
- 18 there for?
- 19 A We did not discuss any specific names.
- 20 Q Okay. But certainly there were names if
- 21 something was out there. Would that be fair to say?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 23 MR. STREETMAN: I think he answered that. They
- 24 didn't discuss anybody in particular.
- 25 MR. SCRUGGS: No, I understand. That is his

- 1 testimony.*ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q My answer is from that -- from that testimony
- 4 it's fair to deduce that there were names of people that
- 5 alleged altered or changed engineering reports. Is that
- 6 fair?
- 7 A There were none -- to my knowledge and
- 8 recollection, there were none -- no particular insured
- 9 policyholders named in the initial meeting that I
- 10 participated in.
- 11 Q No, I understand, and you testified to that.
- 12 My question is a little bit simpler than that. Is it
- 13 fair to deduce from that that there were -- were people
- 14 that did allege altered or changed engineering reports
- 15 for you to even initiate the meeting?
- 16 A Oh, yes, sir. I'm sorry, I misunderstood you.
- 17 Yes, sir, there were -- there were allegations out there
- 18 of that.
- 19 Q But you can't -- you don't remember who made
- 20 the allegations?
- 21 A No, sir.
- 22 Q Okay. You don't remember a single name.
- 23 A No, sir.
- Q Is it fair to say there would be more than one
- 25 person that made such an allegation?

```
1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 Q Okay. And what did you do, you or the
- 3 department do, to investigate those allegations?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 5 question.
- 6 A Department commenced the market conduct exam of
- 7 State Farm.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q Is it fair to say that the insurance department
- 10 had knowledge of altered -- strike that. Is it fair to
- 11 say that the insurance department had knowledge of
- 12 allegations of altered or changed engineering reports
- 13 prior to October 19, 2006?
- 14 A Yes, sir, that's what would've caused the
- 15 examination.
- 16 Q Well, when did you -- when did the department
- 17 or the legal or investigative division first have
- 18 knowledge that -- of allegations of altered or changed
- 19 engineering reports?
- 20 A I don't know.
- Q Would it have been the year 2006?
- 22 A It would've been sometime on or before
- 23 October -- excuse me -- 19, 2006.
- Q Okay. Did you or anyone in your department
- view a 20/20 piece or read any news articles about the

- 1 Cori or Kerri Rigsby?T -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A I can't recall any one particular program, but
- 3 yes, there was lots of news media.
- 4 Q About Cori and Kerri Rigsby?
- 5 A About the whole Katrina issue.
- 6 Q I understand. But more in particular about the
- 7 allegations made by Cori and Kerri Rigsby, do you or
- 8 anybody in the department recall seeing any reports about
- 9 that?
- 10 A I don't recall any one particular program.
- 11 Q But you recall learning of the allegations of
- 12 Cori and Kerri Rigsby from somewhere. Is that --
- 13 A Yes, sir.
- 14 Q -- fair to say?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- Okay. Did you or anyone in the department do
- 17 anything to follow up on the allegations they were
- 18 making?
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q What'd you do?
- 21 A We met with Mr. Lampton and his
- 22 representatives.
- Q Okay. And that was the meeting you discussed
- 24 previously?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. And what did theyFtell you at these

- 2 meetings, being Mr. Lampton and Mr. Dowdy?
- 3 A In general we discussed the allegations that
- 4 were out there regarding different things, regarding
- 5 that, regarding wind versus water issues as well. We
- 6 volunteered our services. We worked with them on a joint
- 7 task force.
- 8 Q Well, that's -- in trying to get more specific,
- 9 what did they tell you about their investigation and...
- 10 A Specifically, I don't recall them disclosing
- 11 anything regarding their investigation.
- 12 Q Okay. Well, after that meeting did y'all just
- 13 go your separate ways or have y'all still been in contact
- 14 with the -- contact with the U.S. Attorney's Office
- 15 regarding their investigation into this matter?
- 16 A We're still in contact with the federal task
- 17 force.
- 18 Q Okay. What -- what is this joint task force
- 19 that you testified to?
- 20 A I'm not exactly sure who's all on it. It's a
- 21 task force created by Mr. Lampton.
- 22 Q Well, can you tell me more about it than that?
- 23 A Not really. We were on it for a short period
- 24 of time, and then there were concerns that the department
- 25 of insurance does not have -- as it relates to insurance

1 issues does not have criminal law enforcement authority.

- 2 There was a concern regarding sharing of documents back
- 3 and forth and communications back and forth.
- 4 Q What were those concerns?
- 5 A Certain federal rules of criminal procedure and
- 6 law enforcement.
- 7 Q Were you cooperating and sharing information?
- 8 A Yes, sir. We still are today.
- 9 Q No, no, excuse me, but there were concerns
- 10 about you cooperating and sharing information with the
- 11 U.S. attorneys?
- 12 A Their concern, since we were not law
- 13 enforcement authority -- and I think it's Rule 6C, I'm
- 14 not positive of that. There were concerns with law
- 15 enforcement sharing documentation with non-law
- 16 enforcement.
- 17 Q Okay. No one in the legal investigative
- 18 division had criminal experience?
- 19 A No one has law enforcement authority.
- 20 Q Okay. Would it be fair to say that information
- 21 about altered or changed engineering reports would be
- 22 something useful to the department of insurance in
- 23 conducting its market conduct examination?
- 24 MR. WEBB: Objection to --
- 25 MR. STREETMAN: He's already --

```
1 *****MR. WEBB: -- the form.OFREAD******
```

- 2 MR. STREETMAN: -- testified to that.
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: Has he? I don't think so. I
- 4 didn't -- I certainly didn't ask that question.
- 5 MR. STREETMAN: You asked him if they -- if
- 6 that led to the -- I'll let him answer the question.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, it's a simple --
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q Is it -- is information and documentation about
- 10 altered or changed engineering reports something that
- 11 would be useful to the people conducting this market
- 12 conduct examination of State Farm?
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: Would it be alleged?
- 14 A Yeah, that --
- 15 MR. STREETMAN: Hold on just a second.
- 16 A I'm sorry.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Is that the question? I mean,
- 18 I don't think there's been any -- you didn't -- alleged
- 19 things that would come to them as opposed to --
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, he's -- I don't think it's
- 21 alleged. We've -- he's got two exhibits to his
- 22 deposition that you've instructed him not to answer on
- 23 that put it out of the alleged category. You can phrase
- 24 your answer any way you want to --
- 25 MR. WEBB: I'm --

```
1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: -- but --OFREAD*******
```

- 2 MR. WEBB: Excuse me. Were you --
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: But the question is a lot simpler
- 4 than that.
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Would information about altered or changed
- 7 engineering reports be something useful to a -- the
- 8 people conducting this market conduct examination for
- 9 State Farm?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Object to the comments described in
- 11 the exhibits. Move to strike.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Well, hopefully we'll have
- 13 testimony soon from this witness about those exhibits,
- 14 and you can get his own commentary. But for the time
- 15 being, I got a question on the table.
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 O That would be useful.
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q And would e-mails between Forensic employees
- 21 talking about what State Farm is instructing them to do
- 22 regarding an engineering reports, would that also be
- 23 something useful to the investigators doing this market
- 24 conduct examination?
- 25 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the

1 question and characterization of the content of the

- 2 e-mail.
- 3 A Yes, sir.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, as you guys often say, the
- 5 document speaks for itself. That was 14 or 15?
- 6 THE COURT REPORTER: That was 14.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 8 - -
- 9 (Exhibit 15 marked)
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: Is this a good place to take to
- 11 break?
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: Tell you what, let me just ask a
- 13 couple questions about one thing, and then I think we
- 14 will be. We'll -- it'll be about five minutes at the
- 15 most, and if it goes over five minutes, we'll go ahead
- 16 and break. Is that okay?
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: You can go as long as you want
- 18 to. It's your -- your deal.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: This is Exhibit 15?
- 20 THE COURT REPORTER: Yes, sir
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. You might just have to
- 22 look on that one, Dan.
- MR. WEBB: That's fine.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 25 Q Exhibit 15 to your deposition is also from the

1 Web site, the Mississippi Insurance Department Web site,

- 2 and it is called the "Consumer Service Division." Does
- 3 that appear accurate to you?
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. And how many people are in this
- 6 division, Mr. Harrell?
- 7 A I don't know.
- 8 Q Well, I don't want you to guesses, but can you
- 9 approximate for me?
- 10 A Probably 13, looks like from this picture.
- 11 Q And who heads this division?
- 12 A Cathy Vernon.
- 13 Q Is that who's pictured right here on
- 14 Exhibit 15?
- 15 A The top right-hand picture?
- 16 Q Yeah.
- 17 A Yes, sir.
- 18 Q Okay. And what is the role of this consumer
- 19 service division? What are they supposed to be doing?
- 20 A Their goal is to assist consumers in getting
- 21 their conflicts or disputes with insurance companies or
- 22 insurance agents resolved.
- 23 Q Was that their role during Hurricane Katrina?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- 25 Q And there are basically 13 people in this

- division?**ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. If you could, read to me the last
- 4 clause. It's on the last line, begin with "comma and."
- 5 Can you read that for me? Actually, I tell you what,
- 6 just read the paragraph. It's short.
- 7 A The mission paragraph?
- 8 Q Yeah.
- 9 A I'm sorry.
- 10 Q That's okay.
- 11 A "Mission. The Consumer Services Division is
- 12 responsible for mediating and resolving conflicts between
- 13 the insurance industry and Mississippi residents. The
- 14 division provides information to the public, assisting
- 15 consumers in all phases of their insurance business.
- 16 Period. The division receives complaints from and
- 17 interviews policyholders who feel they have not received
- 18 fair consideration by insurance companies or agents, and
- 19 takes corrective action against such offenders when
- 20 appropriate."
- 21 Q Okay. And this division is headed by Cathy
- 22 Vernon.
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- 24 Q And what -- strike that. What qualifications
- 25 does Cathy Vernon have to head this division that's

1 responsible for mediating and resolving conflicts between

- 2 the insurance industry and Mississippi residents?
- 3 A That would be in her personnel file. I'm not
- 4 sure what her job qualifications are.
- Okay. But it is your testimony that these 13
- 6 people would be the ones responsible for initially
- 7 investigating -- strike that. These 13 people would be
- 8 the ones in the insurance department initially charged
- 9 with receiving, investigating, and trying to resolve
- 10 conflicts between the policyholders and their companies.
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q Okay. And it also says here they take
- 13 corrective action against such offenders when
- 14 appropriate. What corrective action could this division
- 15 take?
- 16 A The division would make a referral, whether
- 17 verbally or written, to the legal department and/or
- 18 myself as deputy commissioner of insurance regarding
- 19 issues or concerns that they had seen or received.
- 20 O And that's a corrective action it would take?
- 21 A Yeah -- excuse me. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q Okay. Get some water.
- 23 And I think from your prior testimony you
- 24 testified, correct me if I'm wrong, that the consumer
- 25 service division is the one that initially fielded and

1 looked into all the calls and complaints coming in about

- 2 insurance companies and their conduct. Is that fair to
- 3 say?
- 4 A They were one of them.
- 5 Q Well, who else other than the consumer service
- 6 division did that?
- 7 A In the days following the storm -- normally
- 8 consumer services handles those calls. Due to volume and
- 9 the size of Katrina, the department of insurance utilized
- 10 other people within the department to help field the
- 11 phone calls, from all respective divisions.
- 12 Q How long did that go on?
- 13 A A month or more.
- 14 Q I mean, you're still getting calls and
- 15 complaints to this day for denials from Hurricane
- 16 Katrina, are you not?
- 17 A Very few.
- 18 Q Okay. But you did receive calls after a month
- 19 after the storm. Would that be fair to say?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. And again, this division is the one
- 22 that's responsible for handling and fielding and dealing
- 23 with those calls. Is that fair to say?
- 24 A Yes, that's their primary responsibility.
- 25 Q Okay. How would this division go about

1 determining whether corrective action would be*

- 2 appropriate?
- 3 A If they see a pattern of an issue, whether it's
- 4 somebody not timely paying a health insurance claim,
- 5 somebody not paying --
- 6 Q Let's stick with Katrina.
- 7 A Okay.
- 8 Q I apologize.
- 9 A The -- if they saw a pattern of issues, then
- 10 Ms. Vernon would bring it to usually my attention and
- 11 somebody within the legal department's attention, and we
- 12 would sit down and discuss the issues that they were
- 13 seeing.
- 14 Q How often did that happen after Katrina?
- 15 A Briefly.
- 16 Q How many calls or complaints did the consumer
- 17 service division field from policyholders after Katrina?
- 18 A I don't know.
- 19 O More than 100?
- 20 A Oh, yes, sir.
- 21 Q How many instances -- your testimony was
- 22 frequently -- fair to say -- that Ms. Vernon would bring
- 23 to you and the head of legal investigative division
- 24 instances where she thought corrective action might be
- 25 appropriate. How many times was that?

```
1 A****I don't know if you'd use corrective action.
```

- 2 There were -- there were -- you know, there were meetings
- 3 throughout that process with Ms. Vernon and others at the
- 4 department of insurance regarding what -- what they're
- 5 seeing and what they're hearing from -- from the callers.
- 6 Q Okay. And she was having these discussions
- 7 with you to determine whether corrective -- any
- 8 corrective action should be taken?
- 9 A In some instances.
- 10 Q Okay. How many instances?
- 11 A I couldn't tell you.
- 12 O More than ten?
- 13 A We would meet periodically on a weekly basis
- 14 bi-weekly basis, or whenever Cathy and the legal division
- 15 thought we needed to meet.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Why don't we take a lunch break.
- 17 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q Mr. Harrell, we're resuming your deposition,
- 20 and I'm going to hand you what is Exhibit 16?
- 21 THE COURT REPORTER: Yes.
- 22 - -
- 23 (Exhibit 16 marked)
- MR. STREETMAN: We've already got that.
- 25 Somebody just handed it to me.

- A****Get this in front of me.FREAD******
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: This is a different one.
- 3 A Yeah.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: I'll just put it over here.
- 5 MR. WEBB: 16. Right?
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: That's right, 16.
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 Q And this was printed off the Mississippi
- 9 Insurance Department Web site property and casualty
- 10 rating division. And if you could, read for me the
- 11 mission statement.
- 12 A "Mission. The Property and Casualty Rating
- 13 Division is responsible for reviewing the rates, rules
- 14 and forms for all property and casualty policies sold by
- 15 licensed insurance companies in the State. Period.
- 16 Regulations for procedures to be followed by the
- 17 companies are contained in Miss. Code Ann. 83-2-1 et
- 18 seq."
- 19 Q Okay. Who heads this decision?
- 20 A John Wells.
- Q Okay. How many people are in this division?
- 22 A Let's see. I think five.
- Q What is this division's responsibility?
- 24 A To review the policies and the rates and rules
- 25 that property and casualty insurance companies utilize in

- 1 the state of Mississippi. NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Would this division be responsible for
- 3 approving policy provisions in insurance contracts sold
- 4 in the state of Mississippi?
- 5 A If it relates to property and casualty, yes,
- 6 sir.
- 7 Q Right, yeah. And these are all property and
- 8 casualty questions.
- 9 A Sure. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. Did this division approve the -- what's
- 11 been called the anticoncurrent cause clause? Are you
- 12 familiar with that term?
- 13 A If it was approved, it would've been approved
- 14 by this division.
- 15 Q Okay. And you're familiar with the term
- 16 anticoncurrent cause clause.
- 17 A Yes, sir.
- 18 Q Okay. Sometimes refer to it as ACC clause?
- 19 Have you heard it referred to as that?
- 20 A No, sir.
- Q Okay. Maybe that's just me for short. We'll
- 22 stick to anticoncurrent cause clause unless I get
- 23 tongue-tied.
- 24 So this division would've been the one
- 25 responsible for approving the anticoncurrent cause

- 1 clause.****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. Would this division have been the one
- 4 responsible for approving what's commonly known as the
- 5 flood exclusion in policies of insurance?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. And more specifically, would this
- 8 division have been the one responsible for approving the
- 9 anticoncurrent cause clause in the standard State Farm
- 10 homeowners property insurance form?
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q Okay. And same question for flood exclusion,
- 13 would this division be the one responsible for approving
- 14 State Farm's flood exclusion in its property and
- 15 homeowners property form?
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 Q Okay. What is Mr. Wells' background?
- 18 A I'm not sure. He was in that position when I
- 19 became deputy.
- 20 Q Okay. Are there any lawyers in this property
- 21 and casualty rating division?
- 22 A No, sir.
- 23 Q Okay. Anyone qualified to read and interpret
- 24 insurance contracts in this division?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.

1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******

- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q Who might that be?
- 4 A Mr. Wells and his employees.
- Okay. What is the basis of their qualification
- 6 to be able to read and interpret insurance provisions and
- 7 insurance contracts?
- 8 A Mr. Wells has been in the industry before, and
- 9 he's worked for the department since sometime in the late
- 10 '90s, I think.
- 11 Q He's been in what industry before?
- 12 A The insurance industry.
- 13 Q Okay. And that's your basis for testifying
- 14 that he's qualified to read and interpret insurance
- 15 contracts?
- 16 A He has other qualifications that would probably
- 17 be in his personnel file. I'm not familiar with those.
- 18 Q No -- well, the only qualifications I'm asking
- 19 about now are those related to his ability to read and
- 20 interpret provisions in insurance contract. So I'll --
- 21 with that moniker, I'll ask the question: What
- 22 qualifications does this man, Mr. Wells, have to read and
- 23 interpret insurance provisions in insurance contracts?
- 24 A I believe he has a college degree, and he has
- 25 many years of experience in the insurance industry.

```
1    Q****Doing what?T -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 A I'd defer you exactly to Mr. Wells, but he
- 3 worked in the insurance industry.
- 4 Q Okay. Do you know what he did in the insurance
- 5 industry?
- 6 A No, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. But he's not a lawyer.
- 8 A No, sir.
- 9 Q Okay.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: Mark this as Exhibit 17 to your
- 11 deposition. This is one of the things I didn't clip.
- 12 - -
- 13 (Exhibit 17 marked)
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q I marked as Exhibit 17 to your deposition
- 16 Mississippi Code Annotated 83-2-11 disapproval of rates;
- 17 interim rates. Does that look accurate to you?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 Q Okay. Can you read for me subsection 1 and
- 20 subsections A and B of one of that statute, please.
- 21 A Excuse me. "The commissioner shall disapprove
- 22 a rate or policy form or endorsement if the commissioner
- 23 finds that the rate is unjustified, or the policy form or
- 24 endorsement: (a) Is in any respect in violation of or
- 25 does not comply with this code; or (b) Contains or

1 incorporates by reference any inconsistent, ambiguous or

- 2 misleading clauses or exceptions and conditions which
- 3 unreasonably or deceptively affect the risk purported to
- 4 be assumed in the general coverage of the contract."
- 5 Q Okay. Would the rating division that we've
- 6 been talking about be the one to determine whether a
- 7 provision in an insurance contract is inconsistent,
- 8 ambiguous, or misleading?
- 9 A They would -- yes, sir, they would be the one
- 10 reading the policy.
- 11 Q So the answer would be that division would be
- 12 the one to -- responsible for determining whether a
- 13 clause is inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading.
- 14 A Yes, sir.
- 15 Q Okay. What qualifications does Mr. Wells and
- 16 the other people in this division have to be able to
- 17 determine whether a clause is inconsistent, ambiguous, or
- 18 misleading?
- 19 A The job titles have certain job qualifications,
- 20 and they must meet those job qualifications to be able to
- 21 even apply for the position.
- Q What are those qualifications?
- 23 A I don't know.
- Q And I don't want to misstate your answer, but
- 25 is it fair to say that your testimony is that there --

1 you believe they're qualified to determine whether the

- 2 clauses are inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading
- 3 because they're in that division?
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. And that's the only thing you can base
- 6 that testimony on?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. To your knowledge, does anybody --
- 9 excuse me. To your knowledge, does anybody in the
- 10 property or casualty division of the insurance department
- 11 review judicial opinions interpreting various clauses of
- 12 these insurance contracts that you approve?
- 13 A The legal division would summarize judicial
- 14 opinions or statutes and provide summaries of those to
- 15 the respective divisions.
- 16 Q Okay. So there's someone in the legal division
- 17 whose job it is to read judicial opinions and interpret
- 18 the clauses that you approve as the insurance department?
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 O Who is that?
- 21 A There's no one particular person. That's part
- 22 of the duties of the legal division.
- 23 Q Okay. Is there any particular person in the
- 24 legal division who has that responsibility or that
- 25 primary responsibility, even if he or she are not the

- only ones that exercise it?OT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A No, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. That's just a general thing these guys
- 4 do.
- 5 A Mr. Haire would assign somebody, go read that
- 6 case and summarize it and get us a summary of what it
- 7 means.
- 8 Q But nobody in the property and casualty rating
- 9 division would be reading cases interpreting these
- 10 clauses. They would just rely on summaries given to
- 11 them?
- 12 A They would -- they would have a copy of the
- 13 case attached in some instances.
- 14 Q How does either the property and rating
- 15 division or the legal division track legal opinions and
- 16 interpret these clauses? Do they do research or do they
- 17 just get cases as they come to their attention?
- 18 A They get the cases as they come down from the
- 19 courts.
- 20 Q Okay. Does that include courts other than
- 21 Mississippi?
- 22 A Primarily Mississippi and Fifth Circuit.
- Q Okay. Do they -- does either the property or
- 24 casualty rating division or the legal division do
- 25 research on whether courts in other parts of the country

- 1 have struck down clauses or helped -- found them
- 2 inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading?
- 3 A I'd have to refer you to the legal department.
- 4 Q Okay. Who in the legal department would you
- 5 refer me to?
- 6 A Mr. Haire.
- 7 Q Okay. To your knowledge has the rating -- the
- 8 property and casualty rating division or anybody else in
- 9 the department of insurance ever done this, found a
- 10 clause inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading?
- 11 A There were clauses that we've had removed from
- 12 policies, yes, sir.
- 13 Q From property and casualty policies?
- 14 A Excuse me. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q And what clauses were those?
- 16 A Don't, you know, specifically. I just know
- 17 it's happened because I've been involved in discussions
- 18 with legal counsel. But the specific policy or specific
- 19 insurance company I don't recall. There were issues with
- 20 punitive damages at one time. There were issues with
- 21 binding arbitration provisions at one time. The
- 22 department, on binding arbitration, did not allow it.
- 23 The Fifth Circuit sometime a couple years ago opined that
- 24 the commissioner of insurance nor the attorney general
- 25 could prohibit an insurance company from utilizing that.

```
1 *****AndUthe same with punitive damages. We -- at
```

- 2 one time we did not allow punitive damages to be excluded
- 3 under insurance policies. The attorney general opined
- 4 saying they could during Mr. Moore's tenure. Then soon
- 5 thereafter he issued a different opinion that superseded,
- 6 reversed or whatever, the first opinion. That issue was
- 7 ultimately litigated by an insurance company, and the
- 8 attorney general opinion basically was held valid and the
- 9 insurance companies could exclude punitive damages.
- 10 Those are two instances that jump out at me.
- 11 There are -- there are instances, you know, not on a
- 12 daily basis, but there are instances throughout the
- 13 operations of the department of insurance where language
- 14 is amended and modified at the request of the department.
- 15 Q Well, that's what I'm trying to get to,
- 16 examples where the department found a clause in an
- 17 insurance contract inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading
- 18 and it was taken out. And tell me about those instances.
- 19 A For specific examples, I'm going to have to
- 20 refer to Mr. Wells. That's his primary responsibility.
- 21 I'm not involved in that on a daily basis. I just know
- 22 of certain examples that I just discussed. But, you
- 23 know, on a daily basis I'm going to, like I said earlier,
- 24 refer you to Mr. Wells.
- 25 Q Well, Mr. Wells would report to you, would he

- 1 not? *****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- Okay. Don't you think Mr. Wells would consult
- 4 with you before he found a clause in an insurance
- 5 contract inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading?
- 6 A There are instances where he instructs the
- 7 company to take that language out. If they voluntarily
- 8 do so, then the problem is resolved. If they don't, then
- 9 it would be brought up the ladder, so to speak, to myself
- 10 or the attorneys or the commissioner.
- 11 Q But your testimony is that Mr. Wells, if he
- 12 instructed an insurance company to take out a provision,
- 13 that he wouldn't check with you first or at least report
- 14 to you that he was instructing them to do that?
- 15 A Depends on what, you know, the issues are.
- 16 Some of them are mundane issues of whether, you know,
- 17 they don't use this word. Some of them are not familiar
- 18 with the particular statutes in Mississippi, and they
- 19 would have the address those on a case-by-case position.
- 20 Q Okay. Well, you -- circle back to an earlier
- 21 question and answer. Before becoming deputy
- 22 commissioner, you were the head of the legal and
- 23 investigative division, were you not?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. Did you read and interpret cases that

1 interpreted insurance clauses that were in contract that

- 2 the department was approving in your tenure?
- 3 A I may have.
- 4 Q Do you remember a specific example?
- 5 A No, sir. There were other lawyers in the
- 6 division. I would normally have them handle that.
- 7 Q Okay. Well, do you remember during your tenure
- 8 as -- as counsel to the insurance department finding that
- 9 a clause in the insurance contract that the department
- 10 approved was ruled to be inconsistent, ambiguous, or
- 11 misleading or the like?
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: Are you talking about other
- 13 than the ones that he's -- that he just -- that he
- 14 testified to earlier?
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: I'm talking about during his
- 16 tenure as special attorney general.
- 17 A There were issues in the '90s involving
- 18 uninsured motorist and underinsured motorist. That was a
- 19 evolving creature. I think every time the Mississippi
- 20 Supreme Court addressed that issue I think they came out
- 21 with a little different opinion than they had the week
- 22 before or the month before. That was an issue that the
- 23 department's legal division tracked. Back then they came
- 24 out with the old paper slips. It was pre all the
- 25 Internet stuff, and you had to read the paper slips on

1 a -- wheneverUthey came out to see what, if anything, the

- 2 Supreme Court had done on underinsured motorist stacking,
- 3 things like that. That's one instance that I --
- 4 0 Sure.
- 5 A -- was involved in.
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: Mr. Webb remembers all that.
- 7 MR. WEBB: Implying I'm old?
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: No. No. That would've been
- 9 something you'd have been involved in.
- 10 A Seasoned veteran.
- 11 MR. WEBB: Thank you.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Other than the stacking examples, do you
- 14 remember specific instances as special counsel and head
- 15 of the legal and investigative division where you were
- 16 interpreting judicial opinions that were interpreting
- 17 clauses of insurance contracts that the department was
- 18 approving?
- 19 A Off the top of my head, no, sir.
- 20 Q Okay. And I assume -- I can't assume that. Do
- 21 you recall in your tenure both as a special assistant
- 22 attorney general and as deputy commissioner finding or it
- 23 being brought to your attention that a particular clause
- 24 in a contract you approved had been held to be
- 25 inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading by some court?

- 1 A****No, sir.RAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- 2 Q Okay. How would this division, the property
- 3 and casualty division, go about determining whether a
- 4 clause was inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading?
- 5 A They would read it themselves initially. If
- 6 they have any questions or concerns, they are to consult
- 7 with the legal department.
- 8 Q And again, you're not a -- you don't know what
- 9 the qualifications are of the people in this rating
- 10 division to interpret and determine whether a provision
- 11 is inconsistent, ambiguous, or misleading. Is that fair
- 12 to say?
- 13 A I personally don't. That's something the
- 14 personnel department would handle.
- 15 Q Okay. Does this department have an archive of
- 16 the forms that -- approved forms that it's approved for
- 17 these contracts?
- 18 A The department, pursuant to a record retention
- 19 program, does retain documents for a said amount of time.
- 20 And after that, pursuant to department archives, those
- 21 records have to be purged.
- Q What's that time period?
- 23 A As it relates to the property and casualty
- 24 division, I'm -- I'm not sure off the top of my head.
- 25 It's all said in writing on that.

1 *****Sir, could you -- could I inconvenience you to

- 2 pour me a glass of water? I don't think I can reach that
- 3 far.
- 4 Q Sure.
- 5 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q You were saying that there's documents --
- 8 MR. WEBB: You're going to have to move --
- 9 A That's not going to go. She's giving us an
- 10 evil look down there.
- 11 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Is it your testimony that there's something in
- 14 writing that sets out the document retention policy for
- 15 property and casualty approved forms?
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 Q Where would I get that?
- 18 A Request the department of insurance, and
- 19 they'll -- we'll produce it.
- 20 Q Okay. Just any -- to Joe Citizen, to anybody,
- 21 I can call them up or write them a letter and --
- 22 A Yes, sir, write them, and we'll be glad to
- 23 produce it.
- O Who would I write it to?
- 25 A You can send it to --

1 *****MR. STREETMAN: Well, if you're asking pursuant

- 2 to this deposition, if you want to send it to me, we'll
- 3 get it for you, whatever's available.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Thanks.
- 5 Okay. Exhibit 18.
- 6 - -
- 7 (Exhibit 18 marked)
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: Zach, why don't you do this
- 9 just to make sure, just send me a -- it can be an e-mail
- 10 or a short letter and just say, "This is what we want,"
- 11 so we can make sure, and we'll see what we can do.
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: Sure.
- 13 MR. WEBB: And, of course, provide us a copy.
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: Absolutely.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Okay. Marked as Exhibit 18 to your deposition,
- 17 State Farm homeowners policy Form 7955, McIntosh Bates
- 18 numbers 138 through 152, and I'll represent to you that
- 19 this would have been the policy form that the McIntoshes,
- 20 the plaintiffs in this case, would've had with State
- 21 Farm. Is that -- do you accept that representation?
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. Are you familiar with this homeowners
- 24 policy form?
- 25 A Not this particular one the McIntoshes had.

```
1     Q****Well, let me -- let me -- my question is more
```

- 2 general. Are you familiar with the State Farm policy --
- 3 homeowners policy 7955?
- 4 A I've read State Farm's -- some of their
- 5 homeowner policies. This particular number may or may
- 6 not have been that particular policy.
- 7 Q Well, yeah, I understand you might not have
- 8 looked at the McIntoshes' particular insurance policy.
- 9 My question is more general. You're familiar with a
- 10 State Farm homeowners policy 7955.
- 11 A I have read a State -- some State Farm
- 12 insurance policies, homeowners policies. I'm not sure if
- 13 it was this particular -- they have more than one
- 14 homeowners filing. I'm not sure if it was FP-7955 or
- 15 not.
- 16 Q Okay. Do you know when this policy form
- 17 FP-7955 was approved by the Mississippi Department of
- 18 Insurance?
- 19 A No, sir, I do not.
- 20 Q Okay. Who would've approved this policy form?
- 21 A The rating division.
- 22 Q Okay. The rating division that you testified
- 23 about earlier?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- Q That's headed by Mr. Wells?

```
1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- 2 Q Okay. What did the -- what actions did this
- 3 rating division undertake to determine whether this was
- 4 an appropriate -- actually, strike that. If you can,
- 5 turn with me to page 10 of it, this policy form, which is
- 6 also Bates No. 144.
- 7 A (Complies.)
- 8 Q Are you there?
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. If you could, read to me under Section
- 11 I-Losses Not Insured, subsection 2 right there. If you
- 12 could, read that right there for me.
- 13 A "We do not insure under any coverage" --
- 14 THE WITNESS: Let me get it a little closer,
- 15 Jim.
- 16 A "We do not insure under any coverage for any
- 17 loss which would not have occurred in the absence of one
- 18 or more of the following excluded events. We do not
- 19 insure for such loss regardless of: (a) the cause of the
- 20 excluded event; or (b) other causes of the loss; or (c)
- 21 whether other causes acted concurrently or in...sequence
- 22 with the excluded event to produce the loss; or (d)
- 23 whether the event occurs suddenly or gradually, involves
- 24 isolated or widespread damage, arises from natural or
- 25 external forces, or occurs as a result of any combination

- of these. "*ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- Q Okay. What actions did the rating division
- 3 undertake to determine whether that provision you just
- 4 read was a valid policy form?
- 5 A I'd have to defer you to the rating division.
- 6 Q And Mr. Wells?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. Did the rating division, to your
- 9 knowledge, conduct any analysis to determine whether the
- 10 provision you just read was ambiguous, inconsistent, or
- 11 misleading?
- 12 A I don't know.
- 13 Q Okay. Who would know the answer to that?
- 14 A Mr. Wells or his predecessors.
- 15 Q Who was his predecessor?
- 16 A Nellie Mitchell or another gentleman -- Bob
- 17 Gibson.
- 18 Q Okay. And how long has Mr. Wells been the head
- 19 of this rating division?
- 20 A I don't know off the top of my head.
- 21 Q Within the last six years?
- 22 A He was -- he's been named that -- he was in
- 23 that position before I became a deputy.
- Q Okay. So at least prior to 2001.
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. Now, the head of the rating division

- 2 reports to you. Is that fair to say?
- 3 A Yes, sir.
- 4 Q Okay. But it's your testimony you're not aware
- 5 of any particular analysis that this rating division
- 6 conducted to determine whether this particular policy
- 7 provision was proper or whether it was ambiguous,
- 8 inconsistent, or misleading.
- 9 A I'm not aware of any.
- 10 Q Okay. Did the rating division undertake any
- 11 analysis to determine whether this provision could be
- 12 used to deny an entire loss if there were multiple
- 13 causes?
- 14 A It's the -- can you clarify your question?
- 15 Q I'll try. Did the rating division, the one
- 16 that approved this particular policy provision we've been
- 17 reading, undertake any analysis or determination to
- 18 determine whether this provision could be used by an
- 19 insurance company to deny an entire loss with multiple
- 20 causes?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 22 question.
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 24 Q Some excluded and some not.
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.

- 1 A****The department's interpretation of that
- 2 provision was, has been, and is that when you have a
- 3 combination of multiple causations -- for example, if you
- 4 were to have wind and water -- that the insurance
- 5 contract as we read it is the insurance company would owe
- 6 any damage caused by wind. However, under the exclusion
- 7 provisions, they would not owe any damage caused by the
- 8 water.
- 9 Q Was that the -- was that a determination that
- 10 was made by the rating division and the insurance
- 11 department when this provision was approved?
- 12 A I'm not sure when this provision was approved.
- 13 Q But would that have been a -- an interpretation
- 14 that the insurance department did whenever it was
- 15 approved?
- 16 A I don't know.
- 17 Q Okay. If you look on -- if you can go back to
- 18 the first page, which is 138, I think you'll see up in
- 19 the top right corner it says FP-7955, and then under it
- 20 says 8 slash 96. Would that determine the date that this
- 21 policy provision was approved?
- 22 A Don't know.
- 23 Q You don't know. You don't know what they would
- 24 mean?
- 25 A It means something was filed in 8/96.

- 1 Q****Okay. So it's the -- your testimony, is it
- 2 fair to say, that it's been and is and always has been
- 3 the insurance department's interpretation of this
- 4 provision that it can exclude damage caused by water but
- 5 not damage caused by both wind and water.
- 6 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 7 question.
- 8 A Repeat your question again.
- 9 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 10 Q Sure. Is it your testimony, as I understood it
- 11 from just before, that it's the insurance department's
- 12 interpretation of this anticoncurrent clause provision
- 13 we've been reading that it can exclude damage caused by
- 14 water, but it doesn't exclude damages caused by wind and
- 15 water?
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 17 A It could under that -- under our interpretation
- 18 of that policy language in question, the damage caused by
- 19 water could be excluded; the damage caused by wind is
- 20 covered.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Okay. So this provision -- under the
- 23 department's interpretation, this provision couldn't be
- 24 used to exclude damage just because there was water also
- 25 involved if there was wind involved.

1 *****MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the

- 2 question.
- 3 A The company would have to pay the wind portion.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q Okay. Even if there was also water.
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q Your answer?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q Okay. What representations did State Farm make
- 12 to the commissioner or the rating division about how this
- 13 particular anticoncurrent cause clause would be
- 14 interpreted and applied to losses?
- 15 MR. STREETMAN: Are you talking about if the --
- 16 when it was proposed as a -- as this policy in whatever
- 17 year that may be that we don't know or --
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, at the time of approval or
- 19 subsequently.
- 20 A I don't know what representations were made
- 21 whenever the policy was originally filed with that
- 22 language in it. As it relates to Katrina issues, the
- 23 department issued some bulletins soon after the storm
- 24 made landfall regarding how we thought companies should
- 25 be adjusting the claims and paying the claims.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Yeah, and we'll get into those in just a
- 3 second, and thank you. But my question is maybe a little
- 4 more -- more general. What representations did State
- 5 Farm ever make to the commissioner or the rating
- 6 department at any time, approval or subsequently, about
- 7 how this particular clause was going to be interpreted
- 8 and applied to losses?
- 9 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 10 A State Farm after -- I'm dealing in after
- 11 Katrina. After Katrina made landfall State Farm
- 12 representatives made representations to the Mississippi
- 13 Department of Insurance, specifically myself, regarding
- 14 how they were adjusting and adjudicating claims. It was
- 15 my understanding of their representations that they were
- 16 paying the wind portions of the claim, but they were not
- 17 paying the water portions of the claim.
- 18 Q Okay. Did State Farm make any representations
- 19 about this anticoncurrent cause clause prior to Katrina
- 20 to the department or the rating division?
- 21 A If they did, I was not involved in that.
- 22 Q Okay. But just so I'm clear: The department
- 23 doesn't read this interpretation to exclude losses just
- 24 because one of the causes was excluded.
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.

1 A****You would still owe a portion of the damage

- 2 that was done by wind.
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q Okay. And would you agree with me that a
- 5 clause that acted to exclude an entire loss just because
- one of the causes was excluded would be misleading,
- 7 inconsistent, or ambiguous?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 9 A I'm not aware of a clause that the department
- 10 interprets that way.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Interprets what way?
- 13 A Are you saying that's what that provision says?
- 14 Q No, let me --
- 15 A I'm sorry.
- 16 Q -- let me rephrase the question and see if I
- 17 can do it this way. Would you agree with me that a
- 18 provision in an insurance policy that did exclude an
- 19 entire loss just because one of the causes was excluded
- 20 under a policy would be an ambiguous, misleading, or
- 21 inconsistent policy provision?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 23 A I'd have to see the particular policy in
- 24 question and read it.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

1 Q****Okay. Well, you just read what we call the

- 2 anticoncurrent cause clause. Is that correct?
- 3 A Yes, sir.
- 4 Q Would you agree with me that that policy form
- 5 acted to exclude an entire loss just because one of the
- 6 causes was excluded, that that would be an ambiguous,
- 7 misleading, or inconsistent form?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 9 A That's not how the department interprets that
- 10 provision.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Well, yeah. And that's not my question.
- 13 A Okay.
- 14 Q My question is that that's what the provision
- 15 acted to do or if that was -- if that was how the --
- 16 strike that. Maybe we can get there this way. If this
- 17 interpreta- -- if this particular policy provision that
- 18 you just read, the anticoncurrent cause clause was being
- 19 applied to exclude an entire loss just because one of the
- 20 causes was excluded under the policy, that that would be
- 21 an inconsistent, ambiguous, and misleading interpretation
- 22 of that provision.
- 23 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 24 A I don't think -- that's not how we interpret
- 25 it, and we would not know whether it's ambiguous. I

1 don't know. That's not how the department interpreted

- 2 that provision or any of the provisions similar to that,
- 3 and that's why we instructed the companies to pay the
- 4 wind portions of the claims in our bulletins --
- 5 Q No, I understand, and I'm not asking how the
- 6 department interprets this provision. You've
- 7 testified --
- 8 A And I apologize. Restate your question and
- 9 let's see if we can --
- 10 Q That's fine. Yeah, yeah, you've testified how
- 11 the department interprets it, and I appreciate it. But
- 12 my question is: If this policy provision was interpreted
- 13 in this manner or the effect of this provision was to
- 14 exclude the ACC provision, the anticoncurrent clause
- 15 provision, if the effect of that provision was to exclude
- 16 an entire loss just because one of the causes was
- 17 excluded, that that would be misleading, inconsistent, or
- 18 ambiguous.
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to form of the question.
- 20 A Then I think it'd be appropriate. Now, whether
- 21 it's ambiguous, I'm not sure I can answer that question,
- 22 but that would not be appropriate under the department's
- 23 interpretation of the policy limits.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 25 Q It wouldn't be appropriate?

```
1 A***Yeah.H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- Q Well, would that be inconsistent with other
- 3 policy provisions? Do you know that?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 5 A Don't know.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q Would that be an ambiguous application of that
- 8 provision?
- 9 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 10 A Could be.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Okay. And would it be a misleading application
- 13 of that provision?
- 14 A Could be.
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Doesn't somebody have a
- 18 conference call at 2:00?
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: I don't know. Do you want --
- MR. WEBB: I do.
- 21 THE WITNESS: No, I thought one of y'all said
- 22 that --
- MR. WEBB: I do have a conference call at 2:00,
- 24 but they're supposed to call me, so I'm assuming --
- MR. SCRUGGS: All right. Okay.

1 *****(OFF THE RECORD.)OT PROOFREAD******

- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q Follow up on your last answer, I think it's
- 4 fair to say your testimony was that the anticoncurrent
- 5 cause clause could be ambiguous or misleading if it was
- 6 applied in a way that would exclude an entire loss just
- 7 because one of the causes is excluded. Can you elaborate
- 8 on why your answer was it could be?
- 9 MR. WEBB: Objection to form of the question.
- 10 A It depends how else the answer is -- the
- 11 policy...
- 12 MR. WEBB: Hello? It's the judge.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Are we going to go off --
- MR. WEBB: Yeah. Yes, sir, I'm here.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: Are we going to go off the record
- 16 or is -- I didn't know if -- if you were going to jump in
- or if we're going off the record. Let's go off the
- 18 record just for a minute.
- 19 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Back on the record.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Strike the previous question. I want to circle
- 23 back to something --
- 24 THE WITNESS: Before you get there, do we want
- 25 to wait for Ms. Kelsey?

1 *****MR. STREETMAN: We can go ahead.*****

- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q Does the department, the insurance department,
- 4 Mr. Harrell, have a file containing all the proof forms
- 5 for a particular company? Is it categorized by company?
- 6 A It's my understanding that's the way they have
- 7 it categorized.
- 8 Q Okay. So I could -- if I asked -- put in a
- 9 request for the insurance department, they could produce
- 10 all the files they had in their possession on approved
- 11 forms for State Farm, for instance?
- 12 A Yes, sir, I --
- 13 Q Okay.
- 14 A -- believe so. Just let Mr. Streetman know
- 15 what you're -- what you need, and we'll get it for you.
- 16 Q Sure. And other than the policy forms, would
- 17 there be anything else in these files?
- 18 A I don't know if the policy forms are kept in
- 19 the same filing system as rates. There'd be rating
- 20 files, but I don't know if they're in the same file or
- 21 not.
- 22 Q Would -- does the department, and I assume it
- 23 would be the rating division, when they initially approve
- 24 a form, is there anything they put in the file, do they
- 25 do a memo to the file on the issues involved and why they

- 1 approved it or anything like that? Is there any
- 2 commentary or discussion, documentation anywhere other
- 3 than the fact that a form was approved?
- 4 A Under the current electronic filing system --
- 5 it's called SERF -- that would all be tracked
- 6 electronically, any commentary from the rating division
- 7 back to State Farm or Allstate, whoever, it would be
- 8 tracked back and forth. And all that's in a -- it would
- 9 be in some type of captured data format regarding policy,
- 10 you know, one, two, three, whatever the policy number
- 11 would be.
- 12 Q So hypothetically, any -- any communications
- 13 are between the department and State Farm and vice versa
- 14 on -- well, this provision is okay but take out this word
- or add this word or we got problems with this -- the way
- 16 this is worded, that would all be captured. So tell me
- 17 where I could find that information.
- 18 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 19 A Under the -- under the current electronic
- 20 filing system, SERF, it's my understanding all that's
- 21 captured electronically. You can just -- if you ask --
- 22 ask for it, we'll -- give Mr. Streetman what you're
- 23 wanting, we'll be glad to try to get that or give you
- 24 access to it.
- Q What about before y'all put all this on

- 1 electronic -- in electronic form, how would I go about
- 2 finding that information, that information being, you
- 3 know, any memos or documentation as to the rating
- 4 division's comments about a particular form or
- 5 communications between State Farm back and forth on the
- 6 provisions?
- 7 A Any communications that were -- that are there,
- 8 we'd have them and we'd be glad to produce them.
- 9 Q Okay. Where would those be located?
- 10 A They'd be stored in the rating division.
- 11 Q Okay. Would they be -- would they be stored in
- 12 the same file that the proof forms would be in or would
- 13 they be in a different file?
- 14 A I would assume they're in the same -- same
- 15 file. Don't know.
- 16 Q How long back -- how far back would State --
- 17 would the insurance department have forms on State Farm,
- 18 approved forms and documentation related to those
- 19 approved forms?
- 20 A Each division -- each division regarding each
- 21 particular type of records that they maintain has a
- 22 record retention program that the department of archives
- 23 reviews, approves, rejects, whatever they do with it.
- 24 And we would only have them pursuant to that time period
- 25 that the department of archives allows us to keep them.

- 1 After that we have to purge them.OFREAD******
- Q Well, what's that time period?
- 3 A As it relates to the rating division, do not
- 4 know.
- 5 O You don't know?
- 6 A I do not know.
- 7 Q Well, what proof would you have -- or the
- 8 rating division have that it ever approved a form? For
- 9 instance, if -- when did this form get approved or that
- 10 form get approved? How would you go back and find out
- 11 the original form that was approved and any documentation
- 12 relating to it?
- 13 A That's part of the problem. The department has
- 14 requested money from the legislature to be able to
- 15 electronically image -- or other type of electronic
- 16 storage database of not just these records, all the
- 17 records of the department of insurance utilizes, comes in
- 18 the possession of. The problem with the -- the state of
- 19 Mississippi does not have sufficient funds to do so.
- 20 Q Well, how would I go back, whether I was asking
- 21 Mr. Streetman or -- or the department directly, how would
- 22 I go back and find the files that relate to the initial
- 23 approval of this anticoncurrent cause clause that we've
- 24 been talking about?
- 25 A You can ask as to when it was -- when do the

- 1 department's records reflect it was first approved, and
- 2 we will -- I do not know the answer, but we will be glad
- 3 to get you the answer.
- 4 Q Okay. And that request -- well, the request
- 5 will be the request. I'll send it in or e-mail it or
- 6 whatever but --
- 7 MR. STREETMAN: However you want to do it.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Right.
- 9 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 10 Q But the -- would that also be the case for any
- 11 communications or documentation relating to the approval
- 12 of the anticoncurrent cause clause, whenever it was
- 13 approved?
- 14 A I apologize, I'm not following your question.
- 15 Q Okay. We're talking about the anticoncurrent
- 16 cause clause you just read. If I put in a request for
- 17 the initially approved form, would there also be in that
- 18 file or a file information about -- relating to the
- 19 approval of that form, whether it's memos in the file or
- 20 correspondence back and forth, that kind of thing? Would
- 21 that also be something that would be kept?
- 22 A If the records are still being kept pursuant to
- 23 the record retention schedule, then we would have them.
- 24 If it's already passed the time period that the
- 25 department of archives allows the department to retain

- 1 them, then the department would not have them.*
- 2 Q Let me ask a simple question. How do -- how do
- 3 you know as deputy commissioner of insurance that this
- 4 policy provision you just read was ever approved?
- 5 A I personally would not. Mr. Wells would have
- 6 to represent that to me.
- 7 Q Okay. So as you sit here today, you're not --
- 8 you don't know one way or the other that this provision,
- 9 the anticoncurrent cause clause was ever approved by the
- 10 insurance department.
- 11 A There was an anticoncurrent cause provision
- 12 approved by the Mississippi Department of Insurance that
- 13 relates to State Farm's homeowners insurance policies.
- 14 Q There was?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q How do you know that?
- 17 A Mr. Wells advised me of that.
- 18 Q What else did he advise you of related to that?
- 19 A As it relates to what issues? There were --
- 20 Q Well, let me -- let me just stick with what you
- 21 just testified to. I think you testified that Mr. Wells
- 22 advised you that the Mississippi Department of Insurance
- 23 approved the anticoncurrent cause clause we just read.
- 24 Is that fair to say?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****All right. Tell me aboutRthe sum and substance

- 2 of that conversation.
- 3 A After the storm made landfall, the department
- 4 of insurance somewhere after that started receiving
- 5 inquiries, complaints, whatever you want to couch them --
- 6 some of them couch different things -- but from different
- 7 consumers regarding anticoncurrent causation. The
- 8 department of insurance had a meeting, and best of my
- 9 knowledge, I can't specify who all was there. In the
- 10 meeting was myself, and somewhere in the meeting was --
- 11 were some of the attorney general lawyers, side of the
- 12 department of insurance, and rating individuals -- and
- 13 individuals from the rating division.
- 14 Q Okay. And what did y'all discuss?
- 15 A The anticoncurrent causation language.
- 16 O What about it?
- 17 A What it means and how the department
- 18 interpreted it.
- 19 Q Well, what did it mean?
- 20 A The department's interpretation of it at that
- 21 time and when they reviewed the policy, as I stated
- 22 earlier, is that the language does allow an insurance
- 23 company to exclude water or to -- however, it did not
- 24 allow them to exclude any damage caused by wind,
- 25 whether -- regardless of whether the house would've

1 washed away afterDthe wind came through. The portion

- 2 that was originally caused by the wind damage was owed
- 3 under the terms and conditions of the policy as the
- 4 department of insurance determines them.
- 5 Q Well, what did the department base that
- 6 interpretation on?
- 7 A Reading the policy.
- 8 Q Okay. Well, let me ask you this question.
- 9 We'll just -- we're still on -- sorry about that.
- 10 A That's fine.
- 11 Q Exhibit 17.
- 12 THE COURT REPORTER: Eighteen.
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q Eighteen, excuse me. Why did -- why was this
- 15 provision necessary, Mr. Harrell? There is a provision
- 16 down here called the water damage exclusion that excludes
- 17 damage caused by water. Is that correct?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 Q Okay. So why was a provision needed to exclude
- 20 water but not wind if that's already excluded down here?
- 21 A As to why State Farm put in there, I would have
- 22 to refer you to State Farm. I'm not sure why the
- 23 companies put it in there.
- Q But it's the department's interpretation that
- 25 damage caused by wind is covered and damage caused by

- water is not.UGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 3 A Correct.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Okay. But there's a provision down here that
- 6 excludes water damage. Right?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. And these policies cover wind damage.
- 9 Is that right?
- 10 A Unless it's excluded. Unless they X the wind.
- 11 Q Right. Aside from -- aside from an X wind
- 12 policy --
- 13 A Yeah.
- 14 Q -- these policies cover wind damage.
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Okay. So why was this provision put in there?
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: He just testified to that.
- 18 You'd have to ask State Farm.
- 19 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Okay. Well, let me ask a follow-up question,
- 22 then. Why would a provision like this have been approved
- 23 whenever it was approved?
- 24 A The way the department reads the policy is that
- 25 it doesn't -- it says if we -- if you have wind and

- water, whichever -- regardless of which one comes first,
- 2 this contract makes you pay the wind. However, you
- 3 wouldn't -- if, say, the roof blew off, okay, five
- 4 seconds later, five hours later, it's irrelevant how
- 5 long, if water came in and washed the rest of the house
- 6 away, they would -- this contract would make them be
- 7 obligated to pay the damage to the roof and any
- 8 subsequent damage that occurred as a result of no roof
- 9 being there.
- 10 Q Okay. Well, and that's the department's
- 11 interpretation.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q But that's not what this provision says, does
- 14 it?
- 15 A That's the department's interpretation, and
- 16 that was State Farm's representation as to the department
- 17 of insurance regarding how they were interpreting it and
- 18 applying it.
- 19 O After Katrina.
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. And you don't know about any
- 22 representation they made to the department prior to
- 23 Katrina.
- 24 A No, sir.
- 25 Q But again -- and please read this provision

- 1 again. I want to be fair. What you just said, the
- 2 interpretation you just gave me for how the department
- 3 interprets this provision, is not what's stated in that
- 4 provision, is it?
- 5 MR. STREETMAN: The provision says what it
- 6 says. He's testified to what -- to what his
- 7 interpretation and the department's interpretation is.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: I understand, but what -- the
- 9 anti -- let me be heard on that. The anticoncurrent
- 10 cause clause is extremely important to this litigation
- 11 and probably a lot of other ones, and it doesn't -- it's
- 12 certainly important how the department interpreted it.
- MR. STREETMAN: And he's --
- MR. SCRUGGS: But it's also --
- 15 MR. STREETMAN: -- explained it.
- 16 MR. SCRUGGS: It's also important how it -- how
- 17 it reads regardless of how the department interprets it.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: And it reads the way it reads,
- 19 and that's not going to change now or in the future or
- 20 when it was approved. And he has said that this is
- 21 the -- he has testified as to the way the department of
- 22 insurance interprets it.
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Well, the question is: Does that policy --
- 25 does that provision, the ACC clause, read differently

1 from how you interpreted it? I mean, does it -- is that

- 2 consistent -- does that provision state the provisions in
- 3 the ACC clause -- strike that. I can answer it a better
- 4 way. The anticoncurrent cause clause you just read, is
- 5 that consistent with how you interpreted it, you being
- 6 the department of insurance?
- 7 A The department's interpretation of it is
- 8 consistent with the way we read it, now and then.
- 9 Q I'm going to read this to you. "We do not
- 10 insure for such loss regardless of...the cause of the
- 11 excluded event...other causes of the loss...or whether
- 12 other causes acted concurrently or in any sequence with
- 13 the excluded event to produce the loss..." Reading
- 14 straight from the provision.
- Now, isn't that inconsistent with how the
- 16 department construes this provision, which is it covers
- 17 wind and not covers water?
- 18 A No, sir.
- 19 0 It's not.
- 20 A No, sir.
- 21 Q You think that what I just read is consistent
- 22 with how the department's interpreting it.
- 23 A Not only is it consistent with the way we
- 24 interpreted it at the time that it was reviewed, it's
- 25 consistent with how we read it now. And that is our

- 1 interpretation is consistent with what State Farm
- 2 represented to the department after Katrina made
- 3 landfall.
- 4 Q I'm sorry. Say that last part again?
- 5 A It's consistent with how the department
- 6 interpreted it when -- before Katrina, it's consistent
- 7 with how the department interpreted it after Katrina, and
- 8 still to this day and our interpretation is consistent
- 9 with how State Farm represented their interpretation of
- 10 that to the department of insurance.
- 11 Q Okay. A provision that excludes a loss
- 12 regardless of whether other causes acted concurrently or
- 13 in any sequence is consistent with your interpretation --
- MR. STREETMAN: He's --
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q -- that wind --
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: -- testified --
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q -- regardless --
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: -- and I --
- MR. SCRUGGS: No, he's not.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: -- no, I instruct him not to
- 23 answer. He's not going to answer any more questions --
- 24 you've asked him over and over about
- 25 interpretation, reading it. Submit it to the judge. If

- we're wrong, then we'll do -- PROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, it's not a proper objection
- 3 and -- or --
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: That's fine.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: -- instruction not to answer that
- 6 you think he's answered it because he's answered it about
- 7 three different ways --
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: I'm --
- 9 MR. SCRUGGS: -- and I'm entitled to get into
- 10 this. He's the deputy commissioner of insurance. This
- 11 is a provision at issue in this lawsuit.
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: You've been into it and over it
- 13 and over it and over it. He's not going to answer any
- 14 more questions about it.
- 15 MR. WEBB: And I object to the form because it
- 16 calls for a conclusion that I think is ultimately up to
- 17 the judge in this or some other court.
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: It's certainly not what y'all are
- 19 saying in court, and we're going to get into this a
- 20 little more.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q You're not going to answer the question?
- 23 A I'm following the advice of Mr. Streetman.
- Q Okay.
- MR. SCRUGGS: We're definitely going to be

```
back.*****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 Exhibit 19. See how this fits.
- 3 - -
- 4 (Exhibit 19 marked)
- 5 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Exhibit 19?
- 7 THE COURT REPORTER: (Nods head affirmatively.)
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q Okay. Do you recognize this letter, sir?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q And what is this letter?
- 12 A It is a letter from me to Allen McGlynn at
- 13 State Farm Fire and Casualty.
- 14 Q Okay. Dated March 24, 2006.
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q Okay. Read me the first sentence.
- 17 A "The Mississippi Department of Insurance,
- 18 ('Department') is continuing to receive complaints from
- 19 insureds of State Farm Fire and Casualty Company ('State
- 20 Farm' or 'Company') concerning the Company's
- 21 interpretation and application of the concurrent
- 22 causation provision found in Section I -- or Section" --
- 23 maybe that's I 2 maybe -- "of State Farm's standard
- 24 Homeowners Policy. Period."
- Q Okay. When did the department first determine

1 that the anticoncurrent cause provision that we've been

- 2 talking about was being interpreted to exclude an entire
- 3 loss if there was a non-covered event?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 5 question.
- 6 A It would've been when we first hear of the
- 7 allegation or when we confirm it? I mean, restate the
- 8 question for me.
- 9 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 10 Q The first paragraph in your letter stated that
- 11 the department of insurance is continuing to receive
- 12 complaints from insureds about the application of the
- 13 concurrent cause provision.
- 14 A Yes, sir.
- 15 Q The one we've been reading about. When did the
- 16 department first start learning of these complaints
- 17 regarding State Farm's interpretation of that provision?
- 18 A We first started hearing allegations of that
- 19 sometime in early part of 2006.
- 20 Q Early 2006?
- 21 A Yes, sir.
- 22 Q None prior to that date?
- 23 A Not prior to -- sometime in early 2006.
- Q Okay. Well, how did the department learn of
- 25 these complaints?

1 A****Either by phone calls, consumer complaints, in

- 2 personal meetings with consumers, meeting with --
- 3 meetings with consumers on the Mississippi Gulf Coast in
- 4 town hall type meetings and homeowner association type
- 5 meetings.
- 6 Q Okay. When did all those take place?
- 7 A Sometime prior to March 24th, 2006.
- 8 Q Okay. Any of that occur in 2005?
- 9 A Don't recall specifically.
- 10 Q Is it your testimony you don't recall a
- 11 specific complaint related to the State Farm
- 12 interpretation of this concurrent cause provision in
- 13 2005?
- 14 A I don't recall one either way.
- 15 Q Okay. Read for me the second sentence.
- 16 A Picking up with "more specifically"?
- 17 O Uh-huh.
- 18 A Okay. "More specifically, we are hearing from
- 19 your insureds who have slab claims as a result of
- 20 Hurricane Katrina who complain that State Farm is
- 21 supposedly taking the position that even if a dwelling
- 22 suffered wind damage prior to the arrival of storm surge,
- 23 no claim payment for wind damage is due since the water
- 24 would have washed the structure away anyway,
- 25 notwithstanding the damage caused by wind. Period."

1 Q****Okay. Isn't that exactly what that provision

- 2 says?
- 3 MR. WEBB: Objection --
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q The ACC provision?
- 6 A No, sir, not --
- 7 Q That's not what it says?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 9 A Not the department's interpretation of it.
- 10 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 11 Q Not asking about the department's
- 12 interpretation of a provision. I'm talking about what
- 13 the provision actually says.
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: We've been through that. He
- 15 has testified to it. It says what it says.
- 16 MR. SCRUGGS: That's not an appropriate answer
- 17 or objection, it says what it says.
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q The -- the question is: Isn't -- isn't the
- 20 position that you're contending State Farm might be
- 21 taking exactly what the provision says?
- 22 A Not in our opinion.
- Q Well, what is your opinion?
- MR. STREETMAN: He's already given his opinion.
- 25 You're going back and wanting him to comment with regard

```
1 to the ACC -- UGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD *******
```

- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, he hadn't --
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: -- and then --
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: -- answered the question yet,
- 5 Jim, because --
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: Well, we're --
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: You can instruct him to answer
- 8 and not answer every single question, but I'm here and
- 9 this is a --
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: I understand that.
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: -- deposition, and he wrote a
- 12 letter about this provision. None of those objections
- 13 are valid. They're not just not. I mean, he wrote the
- 14 letter about the ACC provision, and I'm --
- MR. STREETMAN: I understand that --
- 16 MR. SCRUGGS: -- and he's saying how it's
- 17 interpreted.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: -- says -- you want him to --
- 19 you keep going back and want him to say -- he says, if
- 20 you'll go to page 2, how they interpret it. He says in
- 21 the next sentence how it's interpreted in this thing.
- 22 You know, ask him about those things. To keep going back
- 23 and asking him about the language in the -- in the ACC,
- 24 which says what it says, is -- he has testified there 's
- 25 an interpretation.

```
1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: I understand there's an
```

- 2 interpretation. We've been -- we've certainly been over
- 3 that, and that's not the root of any of my questions.
- 4 The question is: Isn't the interpretation that he's
- 5 charging State Farm might be taking exactly what the
- 6 provision says?
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 0 Is that true?
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: He's testified to that. We've
- 10 been --
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: No --
- MR. STREETMAN: -- over that.
- MR. SCRUGGS: -- he hadn't.
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: Can you answer that question?
- 15 MR. WEBB: I'm going to object to form.
- 16 A You two -- repeat what the question was.
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q I'll just -- I'll say -- I'll try to put it the
- 19 best way I know how, Mr. Harrell. You just read about --
- 20 you referenced complaints that State Farm was
- 21 interpreting this anticoncurrent cause clause a
- 22 particular way. Is that right?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q You just read that, and you wrote it.
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. Now, isn't that what the provision

- 2 itself says?
- 3 A No, sir.
- 4 Q Well, what's your basis for saying that?
- 5 A The department's reading and interpretation of
- 6 the provisions.
- 7 Q I know how you interpreted it and how you
- 8 wanted it to be applied. But you would agree with me
- 9 that the provision, if you read it, says exactly what you
- 10 just wrote.
- 11 MR. STREETMAN: I'm instructing him not to
- 12 answer this question or any other questions -- we're
- 13 going back over and you're wanting to argue with him
- 14 about the interpretation versus the reading. They read
- 15 it one way, and they interpreted it that way.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q Read the last sentence in that paragraph for
- 19 me, Mr. Harrell.
- 20 A "If this is State Farm's position, it is
- 21 contradictory to representations made by State Farm to
- 22 Department representatives."
- Q Why do you say "if this is State Farm's
- 24 position"?
- 25 A In previous meetings and discussions with State

1 Farm representatives as the result of complaints the

- 2 department was receiving, we asked State Farm
- 3 representatives how are you applying that anticoncurrent
- 4 causation. The representations back to the department of
- 5 insurance were consistent with the department's
- 6 interpretation that they owed the wind; they did not owe
- 7 any water damage.
- 8 Q So if State Farm was interpreting this
- 9 provision in a way that would exclude the wind and water
- 10 if wind was -- excuse me, if water was involved, then
- 11 that would be an improper interpretation under the
- 12 department's view.
- 13 A Yes.
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Answer?
- 17 A Yes, sir.
- 18 Q If you'll turn the page for me, Mr. Harrell, on
- 19 your letter, read for me the -- sometimes it's easier if
- 20 I just -- this paragraph here.
- 21 A Okay.
- 22 Q Thanks.
- 23 A "It is the Department's interpretation of the
- 24 foregoing provision that while loss subject to the water
- 25 damage exclusion generally is not covered, loss resulting

- 1 from any damage caused by wind is clearly covered.
- 2 Period. Thus, the loss must be apportioned and any wind
- 3 damage claim paid regardless of whether tidal surge slash
- 4 water subsequently washed the structure away or caused
- 5 other damage. Period."
- 6 Q And to the extent that the anticoncurrent cause
- 7 clause says something different than that, it's invalid.
- 8 Would you agree with me?
- 9 MR. WEBB: Objection to --
- 10 A I --
- 11 MR. WEBB: -- the form of the question.
- 12 A I don't think it says anything different than
- 13 that.
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q Well, if someone were to read it that way,
- 16 would that be an improper application?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 18 A In the department's interpretation, yes, sir.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Okay. You reference a bulletin down here. If
- 21 you could, read to me that line there and then the
- 22 bulletin for me.
- 23 A "I draw your attention to Bulletin No. 2005-6,
- 24 issued by Commissioner Dale on September 7, 2005, which
- 25 provides as follows with respect to slab claims resulting

- 1 from Hurricane Katrina: NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 "In some situations, there is either very
- 3 little or nothing left of the insured structure and it
- 4 will be a fact issue whether the loss was caused by wind
- 5 or water. Period. In these situations, the insurance
- 6 company must be able to clearly demonstrate the cause of
- 7 the loss. I expect and believe that where there is any
- 8 doubt, that doubt will be resolved in favor of finding
- 9 coverage on behalf of the insured. In instances where
- 10 the insurance company believes the damage was caused by
- 11 water, I expect the insurance company to be able to prove
- 12 to this office and to the insured that the damage was
- 13 caused by water and not by wind."
- 14 Q Okay. And I'm going to ask you some questions
- 15 about that bulletin in a minute, but it's actually the
- 16 line below that, if you could read that, that I do want
- 17 to ask you some questions about.
- 18 A The "this Bulletin" line sentence --
- 19 Q Yes, sir.
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: The next sentence, is that what
- 21 you're --
- MR. SCRUGGS: Yes, sir.
- 23 MR. STREETMAN: -- starting with "this
- 24 Bulletin"?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Yes, sir.

1 A****"This Bulletin clearly directs insurers to bear

- 2 the burden of proving the cause of the loss. If the
- 3 insurer believes the loss was caused solely by water,
- 4 then the insurer must be able to prove that the damage
- 5 was caused by water and not by wind."
- 6 Q So according to this Bulletin 2005-6 issued
- 7 September 7, 2006, and this letter of yours --
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: 2005.
- 9 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 10 Q I apologize.
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Thank you. And let me -- I'll
- 12 just start over so I can get the dates right.
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q So according to this bulletin that you
- 15 reference in your letter, 2005-6, and the letter that you
- 16 wrote on March 24, 2006, it's the insurers that bear the
- 17 burden of proving the cause of the loss from Hurricane
- 18 Katrina.
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q Okay. Read -- and I'm going to have a couple
- 21 questions about this -- the last paragraph, first
- 22 sentence that starts with "I wish."
- 23 A "I wish to take this opportunity to remind you
- 24 that State Farm is required to comply with both of the
- 25 aforementioned Bulletins as it considers slab claims and

1 the wind vs. water issue resulting from Hurricane

- 2 Katrina. Period."
- Okay. What steps did State Farm -- strike
- 4 that. What steps did the insurance department take to
- 5 insure that State Farm complied with the bulletins in
- 6 this letter that you -- that you sent?
- 7 A We required State Farm to respond in writing
- 8 specifically as to how they were handling these claims,
- 9 not the verbal representations that had previously been
- 10 committed to the department.
- 11 Q Anything other than that?
- 12 A Not at that juncture.
- 13 Q Well, what about after that juncture or aside
- 14 from that juncture?
- 15 A That's what led to the department of insurance
- 16 examination of State Farm, one of the issues.
- 17 Q The compliance with these bulletins and this
- 18 letter?
- 19 A And their representations to the department of
- 20 insurance in subsequent letters.
- 21 Q Okay. Why was this letter written,
- 22 Mr. Harrell? Why did you write this letter on March 24,
- 23 2006?
- 24 A The department on multiple occasions had been
- 25 given verbal representations by State Farm

- 1 representatives regarding how they were adjusting
- 2 claims --
- 3 Q Can you tell me who -- and I apologize. I
- 4 don't want to interrupt. Can you tell me who those State
- 5 Farm representatives were?
- 6 A I can tell you who I dealt with.
- 7 O Sure.
- 8 A There would have been Webb Howell and Allen
- 9 McGlynn.
- 10 Q I started to say Alleen. Okay. Allen. Okay.
- 11 A In one meeting possibility of the gentleman
- 12 he's I want to say Joe Fincher. I think that's his name.
- 13 Q Okay.
- 14 A And their claim person. His memory slips my
- 15 mind at the time. I apologize. Handles the claims for
- 16 Mississippi.
- 17 Q Terry Blalock?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 Q These were the representatives that were giving
- 20 oral representations to you?
- 21 A Yes, sir, at --
- 22 Q Okay --
- 23 A -- different times.
- 24 Q -- and proceed with your answer. And I
- 25 apologize. You -- the question was why you wrote this

- 1 letter, and you were talking about State Farm**
- 2 representatives.
- 3 A The department prior to -- prior to this letter
- 4 had received complaints from insureds alleging that State
- 5 Farm was telling them that they don't owe any damage
- 6 in -- different versions of the stories, just
- 7 paraphrasing the -- the consensus of it is that different
- 8 policyholders all had a similar version that State Farm
- 9 adjusters or representatives were advising they don't owe
- 10 any damage for the wind because the house would've washed
- 11 away later anyway, as it relates to the water surge areas
- 12 in the lower three counties.
- 13 Throughout the process, the department would
- 14 communicate with State Farm representatives regarding
- 15 that issue. Usually it would be Webb Howell -- at least
- 16 for myself, Webb Howell or Allen McGlynn in most
- 17 situations. And they said, "No, that's not how we're
- 18 doing it. We're apportioning the wind and water damages.
- 19 We're paying the wind; we're not paying the water." That
- 20 would go on. Then you'd hear more complaints.
- 21 The department wanted to make sure exactly how
- 22 State Farm was doing -- doing their claims. That's what
- 23 resulted in the letter, to make them put in writing to us
- 24 how they were handling their wind versus water issues.
- 25 Q Did you communicate with Allen McGlynn or Webb

1 Howell before sending this letter that you were going to

- 2 send a letter?
- 3 A I'm sure I told Mr. McGlynn. It probably
- 4 wouldn't have been Webb. We had -- we'd have
- 5 conversations on issues frequently regarding State Farm
- 6 claims.
- 7 Q Right. And I quess my question is: Did you --
- 8 did you tell Mr. McGlynn or Mr. Howell or anybody, "Hey,
- 9 I'm going to send you a letter the next couple of days
- 10 regarding y'all's alleged interpretation of the
- 11 anticoncurrent cause clause, so don't be surprised when
- 12 you get it" or --
- 13 A I don't remember. I wouldn't have -- I
- 14 wouldn't have had a problem telling him the letter is
- 15 coming.
- 16 Q Did you -- do you remember you or someone else
- in the department sending State Farm a draft letter with
- 18 this in it with -- strike that -- a draft letter, a draft
- 19 version of this letter, prior to the official letter
- 20 being sent?
- 21 A I don't remember.
- 22 Q Okay. You don't remember one way or the other?
- 23 A No, sir.
- Q Okay. And I don't want to misstate your prior
- 25 testimony, but just so I'm clear for the record and I can

1 transition and move: The only steps the department took

- 2 at this time to insure that this letter and the bulletins
- 3 it referenced were complied with was requiring State Farm
- 4 to respond.
- 5 A We --
- 6 Q In writing.
- 7 A We -- they responded in writing and represented
- 8 to the department of insurance this is how they're
- 9 handling it. We had no reason at that time to doubt or
- 10 question their representations.
- 11 Q You didn't?
- 12 A No, sir.
- 13 Q Notwithstanding all the complaints you were
- 14 getting?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 16 A At that juncture during the late spring and
- 17 early summer of 2006, the complaints as it related to
- 18 those issues were dropping off substantially.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Oh, they were?
- 21 A Yes, sir.
- 22 Q Is there anything I can look at that would
- 23 evidence the number and frequency and variance of
- 24 complaints coming into the Mississippi Department of
- 25 Insurance regarding this clause or anything related to

- 1 Katrina?***ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A You can look at the consumer log of all the
- 3 calls coming in, the consumer services division, and also
- 4 base it on phone calls the rest of the department was
- 5 getting.
- 6 Q Would that log show what the calls were about
- 7 or just that a call was made?
- 8 A It would show what calls came in and what files
- 9 were opened.
- 10 Q Okay. Is that something that the department
- 11 would have in its possession somewhere, these logs of
- 12 calls and complaints coming in?
- 13 A Yes, sir.
- 14 Q Okay. Why did you write this letter to Allen
- 15 McGlynn?
- 16 A Because he's -- at that time Mr. McGlynn was
- 17 the attorney I was dealing with on behalf of State Farm.
- 18 Q Okay. He's an attorney?
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q Okay. And again, I don't want to misstate your
- 21 testimony, but is it that you took State Farm's word for
- 22 it that they were complying with this letter and the
- 23 bulletins when they responded?
- 24 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 25 A Yes, sir.

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Okay.
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: Excuse me. Give me one second to
- 4 get organized.
- 5 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: Exhibit 20?
- 7 THE COURT REPORTER: Yes.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, we're going to have to have
- 9 more than this.
- 10 THE COURT REPORTER: Did you give me one?
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Did I give you one?
- 12 THE COURT REPORTER: I don't believe so.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Well, you're the most important
- 14 person, so I tell you what, mark -- if you can mark this,
- 15 and we'll just let them look on. Thank you.
- **CHECK WAS HEATHER ON RECORD FOR ALL THAT**
- 17 - -
- 18 (Exhibit 20 marked)
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Okay. Exhibit 20 --
- 21 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Zach, put your mike on.
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: I took it off. I was trying to
- 23 fool you. I was trying to test you, make sure you're
- 24 still -- I need to sit down anyway.
- MR. WEBB: Excuse me, before you go into this,

1 I notice it doesn't have a Bates number on it. Is this

- 2 something that's already been produced or --
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: No --
- 4 MR. WEBB: Okay.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: -- it hadn't been produced.
- 6 MR. WEBB: I just want to lodge an objection to
- 7 asking the witness questions about a document that hadn't
- 8 here before been produced but -- to give us an
- 9 opportunity to review it beforehand. Just note that
- 10 objection, please.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Does that go both ways?
- 12 MR. WEBB: Pardon?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Does that go both ways?
- 14 MR. WEBB: I'm not asking him about anything.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Exhibit 20 I've handed you is a September 16,
- 17 2005, letter from the Consumer Federation of America to
- 18 various insurance commissioners, including George Dale.
- 19 Have you seen this letter?
- 20 A I don't recall it.
- 21 Q Okay. Put that aside.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: Can I have that and get a copy
- 23 made for us since we were -- I'm just going to hand it
- 24 out. You can keep going.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Well, why don't you just make a

1 copy of this exhibit that's stamped here, as long as Lori

- 2 is okay with that.
- 3 That wasn't so bad, was it?
- 4 - -
- 5 (Exhibit 21 marked)
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q Okay. Exhibit 21, this purports to be a
- 8 March 31, 2006, letter from State Farm, Mr. Burwell to
- 9 you. Do you recognize this letter?
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q And was this in response to your letter of
- 12 March 24, 2006?
- 13 A Yes, sir.
- 14 Q Okay. If you would turn the page, the second
- 15 page, first --
- 16 **CHECK HEATHER HERE**
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, yeah, I'm going to.
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 read that for me?
- 21 A Yes, sir. "In using this type of comprehensive
- 22 review of all information, we are administering claims in
- 23 accordance with the directives outlined -- outlined by
- 24 the Mississippi Department of Insurance in Bulletin
- 25 2005-6 and...2006-2. Period." Second sentence too?

1 Q****No, that's good. Thank you. Well, actually, I

- 2 skipped something. If you could go to the first page and
- 3 read where it says -- starts "when evidence."
- 4 A "When evidence shows that the hurricane winds,
- 5 parenthesis, or objects driven by those winds, end
- 6 parenthesis, and rains entering the insured premises
- 7 caused by the hurricane winds proximately caused damage
- 8 to the insured property, those losses will be covered
- 9 under the policy, and this will be the case even if flood
- 10 damage, which is not covered, subsequently occurred.
- 11 Period."
- 12 Q So in those two provisions you read, State Farm
- 13 seems to be saying that they're complying with the
- 14 department's -- with your letter and the two bulletins.
- 15 Is that correct?
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 Q Okay. And you took their word that they were
- 18 doing that.
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q Okay. Without any kind of follow up to make
- 21 sure that that was the case.
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- 23 Q Okay. Put that aside.
- MR. SCRUGGS: 22, Exhibit 22 to your
- 25 deposition.

```
1 *****ROUGH DRAFT -- - - ROOFREAD******
```

- 2 (Exhibit 22 marked)
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q This is a March 28, 2006, article by Anita Lee
- 5 called Approved by accident? Are you familiar with this
- 6 article?
- 7 A I -- I don't remember it.
- 8 Q Okay. And this purports to be a Q and A with
- 9 Commissioner George Dale. Does that refresh your
- 10 recollection at all?
- 11 A No, sir.
- 12 Q Okay. I'm just going to ask one question about
- 13 it. If you could turn the page, down at the bottom of
- 14 page 2...
- 15 MR. WEBB: And while he's doing that, this is
- 16 not something y'all have produced too. Is that right,
- 17 Zach? Or do you know?
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: I don't think it was produced to
- 19 McIntosh. It's a --
- MR. WEBB: Okay.
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: It's an article.
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 23 Q I just have one question about this. If you
- 24 could, read the bottom question and answer on page 2 that
- 25 starts with "when were concurrent-cause clauses." Can

```
1 you read that for me, Mr. Harrell?FREAD*******
```

- 2 A "When were -- when were concurrent-cause" --
- 3 Q This --
- 4 A -- "clauses" --
- 5 Q -- is the question. I'm sorry.
- 6 A Yeah.
- 7 O Yeah.
- 8 A Did you say read the question or the answer?
- 9 Q Read both, please.
- 10 A I'm sorry. "When were concurrent-cause clauses
- 11 added to insurance policies, the clauses that say we will
- 12 not pay the claim if water was involved in causing the
- 13 damage?"
- 14 Q Okay.
- 15 A "We have looked at that. Somewhere over the
- 16 last 15 years, and I'm not sure that it's in all policy
- 17 language. I don't know."
- 18 Q Okay.
- 19 MR. STREETMAN: You want him to keep reading?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Yes, sir.
- 21 A Oh, I'm sorry. I thought that was --
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 23 Q That's okay. Yeah, it skips. It skips.
- 24 A Okay. "Keep in mind, we have three people in
- 25 our rating division. Period. Companies have hundreds

- 1 of -- hundreds of type policies, property and casualty
- 2 policies, that come through that division. Let's hope
- 3 that there's nothing in these policies that in any way
- 4 hurts the consumer that we have approved unknowingly.
- 5 And I'm not saying we approved this unknowingly, but it
- 6 got in the policy.
- 7 "Now our job is to interpret what's in the
- 8 policy in a manner that benefits the consumer, and that's
- 9 what we're attempting to do."
- 10 Q All right. And read the last question and
- 11 answer -- I mean the next one.
- 12 A "So, you might not have realized how this was
- 13 going to be interpreted when it was approved?
- 14 "Oh, I'm admitting that with just the volume of
- 15 the number of type policies -- and there are hundreds of
- 16 them in the course of a year that come through my rating
- 17 division -- there may be other things that are in
- 18 policies that would have gotten approved by my department
- 19 by accident.
- 20 "That's just the volume of business that they
- 21 do. Let's hope it's a minimal number of things that were
- 22 approved."
- 23 Q And the last. Sorry.
- 24 A "Are you saying this was an accident?
- 25 "I'm not saying this is an accident. I'm just

1 saying probably, in retrospect, based on the effect it's

- 2 had on this storm, we probably wouldn't have approved it.
- 3 Period."
- 4 Q Do you agree with what Mr. Dale said there?
- 5 A If the department would've known that State
- 6 Farm -- let me back up here, retract that. The
- 7 department approved the concurrent causation language
- 8 with the interpretation that we had that it was that
- 9 we've discussed multiple times today. State Farm had
- 10 represented to the department of insurance that it was
- 11 interpreting it the same way. Hindsight, you know, 20/20
- 12 is 20/20, don't know what else we could've done to make
- 13 it, the department's interpretation, any clearer or State
- 14 Farm's application of it any clearer.
- 15 Q Well, Mr. Dale says here that based on what he
- 16 knows now, he wouldn't approve this clause. Is the
- 17 department undertaking any effort to void this clause or
- 18 have it modified in the future?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: Object and instruct him not to
- 21 answer as that may be a part of the examination.
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I understand -- though I
- 23 don't agree -- with the objections into the market
- 24 conduct exam, but I'm not sure that's a valid objection
- 25 as to what the department plans on doing based on its

finding afterUthe fact, so I'm going to ask the question.

- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q Has the insurance -- excuse me, has the
- 4 insurance department undertaken any effort to modify or
- 5 invalidate this clause based on what you now know as
- 6 Mr. Dale talked about in Exhibit 22?
- 7 MR. STREETMAN: Same -- same objection.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Are you instructing him not to
- 9 answer?
- MR. STREETMAN: Yes, sir.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Exhibit 23.
- 12 - -
- 13 (Exhibit 23 marked)
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q Exhibit 23 is a judicial opinion by Judge
- 16 Senter in the case Buente versus Allstate Insurance
- 17 Company. Are you familiar with this opinion?
- 18 A I remember reading it when it came out.
- 19 Q Okay. And is it correct that your letter of
- 20 March 24, 2006, was sent after this opinion was issued by
- 21 Judge Senter?
- 22 A What was the date of the letter?
- 23 Q The date of the letter was the 24th.
- 24 A And the date of this document is dated the
- 25 24th?

1 Q****The opinion appears to have been issued on the

- 2 24th.
- 3 A And my letter is dated the 24th? I believe
- 4 it's the same date, aren't they?
- 5 Q Did you have knowledge of this opinion before
- 6 you wrote this letter?
- 7 A I don't -- I don't think so. I don't remember.
- 8 Q Turn to page 9 of that opinion for me. If you
- 9 could, read for me -- and maybe I'll just -- the
- 10 highlighted part here. I'll just give you my version of
- 11 Exhibit 23. This is an excerpt from Judge Senter's
- 12 opinion in Buente versus Allstate.
- 13 A "I find that Exclusion 23 under Coverages A and
- 14 B and Exclusion 15 under Coverage C create ambiguities in
- 15 the context of damages sustained by the insured during a
- 16 hurricane. Period. These provisions purport to exclude
- 17 coverage for wind and rain damage, both of which are
- 18 covered losses under this policy, where any excluded
- 19 cause of loss, e.g. water damage, is 'the predominant
- 20 cause of the loss.' I find that these two exclusions are
- 21 ambiguous in light of the other policy provisions
- 22 granting coverage for wind and rain damage..." -- keep
- 23 reading the sentence or stop there?
- 24 O The -- to the end of the sentence.
- 25 A "...and in light of the -- of the inclusion of

1 a 'hurricane deductible' as part of the policy. Period."

- 2 Q Okay. Do you remember reading that when it
- 3 came out?
- 4 A I remember reading the opinion.
- 5 Q Do you agree with that judicial determination?
- 6 A I think that's consistent with the department's
- 7 interpretation that that shouldn't be how the policy is
- 8 interpreted.
- 9 Q But -- and I certainly don't want to be
- 10 argumentative with you, but the judge in that paragraph
- 11 you just read isn't saying how Allstate is interpreting
- 12 the policy. He's saying what he -- that he finds the
- 13 anticoncurrent cause clause in that particular policy
- 14 ambiguous. Is that a fair assessment?
- 15 A That's my understanding of what he's saying.
- 16 Q Okay. He's just saying it's ambiguous.
- 17 A Yes, sir.
- 18 Q Okay. Read the bottom part of page 9 there.
- 19 Starts with "but."
- 20 A "But it is my opinion, upon a thorough review
- 21 of the terms of the Allstate policy, that the damage
- 22 attributable to wind and rain will be covered, regardless
- 23 of whether a later inflow of water caused additional
- 24 damage that would be excluded from coverage. Period."
- 25 Q Is that consistent with how the department

1 interprets*the anticoncurrent cause clause?****

- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Okay. Thank you.
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: You done with this?
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Yes, sir. Exhibit 24.
- 6 - -
- 7 (Exhibit 24 marked)
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q Exhibit 24 to your deposition is a Memorandum
- 10 Opinion by Judge Senter in the case Tuepker versus State
- 11 Farm. Are you familiar with this opinion?
- 12 A I remember reading it when it came down.
- 13 Q Okay. Turn to page 7 for me, and I'll
- 14 represent to you this opinion -- well, doesn't say when
- 15 it came down. It was into May, but you'll just have to
- 16 accept my representation for purposes of this question.
- 17 If you could, turn to 7 for me and read the
- 18 highlighted part here and then there. You don't have to
- 19 read the middle clause.
- 20 A "I also find that the language in the State
- 21 Farm policy that introduces subsection 2 of SECTION I
- 22 dash LOSSES NOT COVERED is ambiguous. The provisions in
- 23 question purport to exclude from coverage -- coverage
- losses that would otherwise be covered, such as wind
- 25 damage, when that covered loss happens to accompany water

- 1 damage (an excluded loss)." Skip the next section.
- 2 "I find that this language in the State Farm
- 3 policy creates ambiguities in the context of damages
- 4 sustained by the insured during a hurricane. These
- 5 provisions purport to exclude coverage for wind and rain
- 6 damage, both of which are covered losses under this
- 7 policy, where an excluded cause of loss...water damage,
- 8 also occurs. I find that these two exclusions are
- 9 ambiguous in light of the other policy provisions
- 10 granting coverage for wind and rain damage and in light
- of the inclusion of a 'hurricane deductible' as part of
- 12 the policy. Period."
- 13 Q Thank you. So -- and again, is it fair to say
- 14 that Judge Senter was finding that State Farm
- 15 anticoncurrent cause clause that we've been talking about
- 16 a lot today ambiguous?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Okay. And do you agree with his interpretation
- 21 of the anticoncurrent cause clause?
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- 23 Q And it's consistent with how the department
- 24 interprets the anticoncurrent cause clause.
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. And this might've been asked before, but

- 2 so I'm clear and for the record: Has State Farm --
- 3 strike that. Has the department of insurance done
- 4 anything to address this opinion with -- in approving or
- 5 modifying or changing the anticoncurrent cause form in
- 6 the State Farm policies?
- 7 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: Zach, again, I object and
- 9 instruct him not to answer due to it being part of the
- 10 ongoing examination.
- 11 MR. WEBB: I'd also add an objection as counsel
- 12 knows a decision in this case is on appeal, and I believe
- 13 counsel is involved in that appeal. The issue is not
- 14 finally decided.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Well, I won't say it.
- 16 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 17 Q The -- let me ask the question this way: Did
- 18 State Farm do anything from this date of this opinion,
- 19 which I'll represent to you was in May 2006, until
- 20 October 19, 2006, market conduct exam, to modify or
- 21 invalidate or void the policy provision that Judge Senter
- 22 just found ambiguous in this opinion?
- 23 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 24 A I'm not sure what State Farm did.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

- 1 Q****I'm sorry. That was my question, and I strike
- 2 the question. That's a fair answer. Did the department
- 3 of insurance do anything from the date of this opinion,
- 4 which I'll represent to you is late May 2006, to
- 5 October 19, 2006, to invalidate or void or modify this
- 6 anticoncurrent cause clause provision that Judge Senter
- 7 held ambiguous?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 9 A Matter is -- our attorneys looked at it, and
- 10 the matter is on appeal.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Your attorneys --
- 13 A On appeal.
- 14 Q -- looked at it, and the matter is on appeal?
- 15 I'm not sure I follow you. I apologize.
- 16 A That ruling, it's my understanding from -- our
- 17 attorneys reviewed the document, our in-house attorneys
- 18 reviewed that ruling, and reviewed the language. The
- 19 matter is on appeal, so I don't think there's a final
- 20 ruling regarding that particular matter yet.
- 21 Q But you and the department agree with the
- 22 interpretation and the ruling that Judge Senter made on
- 23 that clause. Is that right?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- 25 Q So as the department of insurance, the one that

1 approves*the forms, did you take any action from the time

- 2 this opinion was issued till this market conduct exam to
- 3 address this -- this ruling and modify or void the
- 4 provision?
- 5 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 6 A No, sir.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Exhibit 25, the infamous
- 8 wind/water claim protocol. Sorry, Dan, I'm not getting
- 9 as good to throw those across as I used to.
- 10 - -
- 11 (Exhibit 25 marked)
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Mr. Harrell, I marked as Exhibit 25 to your
- 14 deposition a September 13, 2005, State Farm document that
- is commonly referred to as a wind/water claim handling
- 16 protocol. Are you familiar with this document?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Before you answer that question,
- 18 Mr. Harrell, I don't know if we picked up on the record
- 19 the comment of counsel describing this as -- by use of a
- 20 pejorative word in the introduction statements. I'd
- 21 object to that as argumentative and move to strike. Go
- 22 ahead and answer the question.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Didn't mean to offend you, Dan.
- 24 A What was the question again, gentleman?
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

```
1    Q****LetUme see if I can remember it.*****
```

- 2 MR. STREETMAN: I think do you recognize that
- 3 document.
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Thanks, Jim.
- 5 A Yes, sir.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q And this document being the wind/water claim
- 8 handling protocol.
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q When did you first see this document?
- 11 A After the commencement of the department's
- 12 examination of State Farm.
- 13 O The market conduct exam?
- 14 A Yes, sir.
- 15 Q Okay. I just have a couple questions about it,
- 16 if you can turn the page for me. If you could, read for
- 17 me this provision right here that's, I guess, highlighted
- 18 and underlined.
- 19 A "Damage to Property Caused by Flood Waters with
- 20 available Flood Policy. Where wind acts concurrently
- 21 with flooding to cause damage to the insured property,
- 22 coverage for the loss exist -- exists only under flood
- 23 coverage, comma, if available. Period."
- Q Thank you. That's inconsistent with the
- 25 interpretation the department gives the anticoncurrent

```
1 cause clause. IsDthat correct?ROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: That is subject to the
- 4 examination. Clearly he's testified that he didn't see
- 5 this until after that. Obviously this document, I think
- 6 as you characterized it, as the famous or infamous or
- 7 whatever. And, therefore, with regard to this document,
- 8 I'm going to instruct him not to answer.
- 9 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I don't have a single
- 10 question about the market conduct exam. My question is
- 11 simply a document that was generated two years -- excuse
- 12 me, one year before the market conduct examination
- 13 started, whether the instruction in this document is
- 14 consistent with how, A, State Farm represented to the
- 15 department it was interpreting the provision and, two,
- 16 the department's own interpretation of the provision.
- 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 18 question.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Can you answer any of those questions?
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: I think he can, if I can -- if
- 22 I can interject. I think if your question is, is the
- 23 language -- without comment from him other than that, but
- 24 it is language here on -- that he just read consistent
- 25 with the department's interpretation and that's the

1 end -- if that's the question, I think yes, you can

- 2 answer that --
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: That's one part of the question.
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: Okay.
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q So let me -- I'm going to read it so we can
- 7 keep the record consistent. This provision -- you just
- 8 read it, I don't want to misstate it -- "Damage to
- 9 Property Caused by Flood Waters with available Flood
- 10 Policy. Where wind acts concurrently with flooding to
- 11 cause damage to the insured property, coverage for the
- 12 loss exists only under flood coverage, if available." Is
- 13 that instruction inconsistent with how the department
- 14 interprets the anticoncurrent cause clause?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- MR. STREETMAN: You can answer that.
- 17 A That is not consistent with the department's
- 18 interpretations.
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q Okay. Next question. Is that provision I just
- 21 read and that you read previously inconsistent with what
- 22 State Farm representatives represented to you how they
- 23 were interpreting that clause prior to October 19, 2006?
- 24 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 25 MR. STREETMAN: You can answer that question.

1 A****ThatGis not consistent with what State Farm

- 2 representative represented to the Mississippi Department
- 3 of Insurance.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q Thank you. And you would agree with me that
- 6 that would be an improper interpretation of the
- 7 anticoncurrent cause clause.
- 8 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: I -- I think that he's answered
- 10 that question, and I'm uncomfortable with it going beyond
- 11 that as it may touch upon findings in the examination. I
- 12 think he's testified that's not consistent with the
- 13 department's interpretation.
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: So you're going to instruct him
- 15 not to answer that one?
- 16 MR. STREETMAN: I am.
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: I mean, I think he's answered
- 19 it.
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 21 Q Okay. One more question on this. Up above
- 22 where it says "Damage Caused by Excluded Water," if you
- 23 could read for me that title and then that provision.
- 24 A "Damage Caused by Excluded Water. When the
- 25 investigation indicates that the damage was caused by

- 1 excluded water and the claim investigation does not
- 2 reveal independent windstorm damage to separate portions
- 3 of the property, there is no coverage available under the
- 4 homeowners policy pursuant to the following language in
- 5 Section 1 Losses Not Insured."
- 6 Q Okay. You would agree with me, Mr. Harrell,
- 7 that in the case of a slab, for instance, there's often
- 8 not any independent windstorm damage available.
- 9 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 10 A It'd be a case-by-case scenario. Each case
- 11 would stand on its own facts.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q Okay. Well, I appreciate that, but the
- 14 question is: In a slab case there's often not any
- 15 independent windstorm damage to separate portions of the
- 16 property that can be determined, would there not?
- 17 A Again, I'd have to look -- it'd be a
- 18 case-by-case adjustment of each claim.
- 19 Q You'd agree with me that in a claim
- 20 investigation process it'd be important to determine
- 21 whether wind caused any damage to a structure before the
- 22 water got there, would it not?
- 23 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

```
1 Q****Okay. And if wind did cause damage to a
```

- 2 structure before water got there, it'd be covered
- 3 regardless of what water did later.
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 5 A The damage caused by the preceding wind.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 O Uh-huh.
- 8 A Yes, sir.
- 9 Q Okay. I think I'm finished with that one.
- 10 A Are you almost at a stopping point?
- 11 Q Let me -- I have one more -- when I say line of
- 12 questions, just a couple questions, and then we'll be at
- 13 a stopping point. Is that okay with you?
- 14 A That's fine.
- 15 Q You can -- I'm not going to tell you you can't
- 16 take a break.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Stopping point as in you're
- 18 going to be done with your questions or a stopping point
- 19 to --
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Stopping point to bathroom,
- 21 coffee break kind of stuff.
- MR. STREETMAN: Okay.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Sound good?
- MR. STREETMAN: Yeah. How long do you expect
- 25 to go --

```
1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: I think -- READ******
```

- 2 MR. STREETMAN: -- Zach?
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: -- I think after these couple
- 4 questions, we rest...
- 5 THE WITNESS: Why don't we just go off and take
- 6 a restroom break now because it looks like you have a
- 7 pretty think stack of --
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah.
- 9 THE WITNESS: -- stuff, and I don't envision
- 10 one question on that pile of stuff, documents.
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: You'd be surprised, surprised how
- 12 quick I am. That's fine. Let's take a break.
- 13 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: Exhibit 26 to your deposition.
- 15 - -
- 16 (Exhibit 26 marked)
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q What I marked as Exhibit 26 to your deposition,
- 19 Mr. Harrell, is a pleading filed by State Farm in the
- 20 case Palmer versus State Farm Fire and Casualty Company.
- 21 Are you familiar with this document at all?
- 22 A No, sir.
- Q Okay. This document was filed on March 22,
- 24 2007, and I'll just represent to you from the BCF filed
- 25 stamp that that's when it was filed by State Farm. Can

1 you read for any bottom paragraph at the bottom of page

- 2 8, starts with "this result."
- 3 A "This result, and State Farm's position, is
- 4 supported by the State Farm homeowners policy issued to
- 5 Plaintiffs. See homeowners policy attached as
- 6 Exhibit "1", Section I-Losses Not Insured, par. 2." The
- 7 whole paragraph or just that one --
- 8 Q Yes, sir.
- 9 A "The portion of the policy contained in Section
- 10 I-Losses Not Insured Paragraph 2, is commonly referred to
- 11 as the 'anti-concurrent causation' language. It is clear
- 12 that the policy contemplates a situation where there may
- 13 be two or more losses to property. Pursuant to the terms
- 14 and conditions of the policy, irrespective of the timing
- 15 of the losses, or the number of said losses, if but one
- 16 of those causes of loss is excluded pursuant to Paragraph
- 17 2, then the entire loss is excluded. Here, the reality
- 18 of Plaintiffs' allegations mean that even if Plaintiffs
- 19 were successful in proving that a specific portion of
- 20 their property was damaged by wind to a particular degree
- 21 prior to the arrival of...water, because water was in the
- 22 chain of causation of the destruction of the property,
- 23 including that portion damaged by wind, then the loss is
- 24 not covered."
- 25 Q Okay. Two questions about what you just read.

1 Is what you just read inconsistent with how the insurance

- 2 department interprets the anticoncurrent cause clause?
- 3 MR. WEBB: Before you answer that question, I
- 4 want to object on two grounds. No. 1 is you've given him
- 5 incomplete information related to the context of what the
- 6 claim is made here because the plaintiffs in this case
- 7 were claiming only a total loss and not a partial loss,
- 8 and they were using the partial loss in an attempt to
- 9 justify payment for the total loss but not for the
- 10 partial loss. Entirely different context than which
- 11 we're talking about here today. It's not fair to ask the
- 12 witness that question.
- 13 Additionally, to the extent that you're making
- 14 a representation that this is a position taken on behalf
- 15 of State Farm, it's inconsistent with a position stated
- 16 in the correspondence of March 31st. I think you full
- 17 well know that that's not the case. But I'll just let it
- 18 go at that.
- 19 MR. STREETMAN: Let me just make a comment for
- 20 the record, because we're in new waters for me and him.
- 21 The way I understand your question is not him to comment
- 22 on the pleading or the validity of the pleading or the
- 23 legal conclusions but just whether or not what he just
- 24 read is consistent with what we've been talking about all
- 25 afternoon with the department of insurance. Is -- is

- 1 that correct?UGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: That's correct.
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: Okay.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q So the question --
- 6 MR. WEBB: And my objection is that he can't
- 7 answer that question properly without understanding the
- 8 full nature of the claims made by those claimants in that
- 9 case.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: And I understand, and your
- 11 objection is noted and --
- 12 MR. STREETMAN: And I'm going to allow him to
- 13 answer it under that limited parameters that we just
- 14 talked about.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: And what we'll do is, I'm going
- 16 to ask the question again to keep the record consistent,
- 17 and you just state that you objected based on the grounds
- 18 you just objected to.
- 19 MR. WEBB: Yeah, that's fine.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Sound good?
- 21 MR. WEBB: So the record will show it.
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, the record will definitely
- 23 show your objection.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 25 Q Question: The provision you just read in

1 Exhibit 26, which is a motion filed by State Farm, is

- 2 that provision consistent with the department of
- 3 insurance interpretation of the anticoncurrent cause
- 4 clause?
- 5 A Let me answer it with what I -- what I think
- 6 the document says, because I'm not sure -- the way I read
- 7 this -- this paragraph is that you're saying if you had
- 8 wind and water, then you can exclude the whole loss, if
- 9 they came together. If that's what that is saying, then
- 10 that's -- conflicts with the department's interpretation
- 11 of anticoncurrent causation.
- 12 Q Okay. Well, and I don't want to be
- 13 argumentative, and I'm really going to -- I'm going to
- 14 move on after this one question. But you answered the
- 15 question if that's what that means. You just read the
- 16 provision.
- 17 A Yeah.
- 18 Q Is the provision you just read, what you read,
- 19 consistent with how the department of insurance construes
- 20 the anticoncurrent cause clause that it references?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Note my objections.
- 22 MR. STREETMAN: And rather than provision, can
- 23 we say paragraph because provision --
- MR. SCRUGGS: I'm sorry, the paragraph in the
- 25 motion.

```
1 A****Now I got totally confused. The --**
```

- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q You can read it again if necessary.
- 4 A My understanding of the question is, is that
- 5 consistent with the department's interpretation of the
- 6 anticoncurrent causation. Was that the basis of your
- 7 question?
- 8 Q (Nods head affirmatively.)
- 9 A My question is: It is not.
- 10 Q Okay. Second question: Is what you just read
- 11 in this State Farm motion consistent with the
- 12 representations that State Farm made to you and the
- department prior to October 19, 2006?
- MR. WEBB: Same objections.
- 15 A No.
- 16 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 17 Q Okay. Thank you. You can put that away.
- 18 Okay.
- 19 MR. WEBB: Did you mark this as an exhibit?
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: I did. Somebody did.
- 21 THE COURT REPORTER: Twenty-six.
- MR. STREETMAN: I bet she did.
- 23 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Exhibit 27.
- 24 - -
- 25 (Exhibit 27 marked)

- 1 BY MR. SCRUGGS:H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Exhibit 27 to your deposition purports to be a
- 3 Mississippi Insurance Department Bulletin No. 2005-6
- 4 filed September 7, 2005. Are you familiar with this
- 5 document?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. Who drafted this document?
- 8 A It was a combination effort involving myself
- 9 and others at the department.
- 10 O What others?
- 11 A Probably Mark Haire would have assisted in the
- 12 drafting of this document and other lawyers within the
- 13 legal division.
- 14 Q Okay. Why was this bulletin written?
- 15 A One second. Let me read it real quick to
- 16 refresh my memory. I apologize.
- 17 O Sure. Go ahead.
- 18 A There were -- early on in the days **CHECK
- 19 HEATHER** -- and early on in the days following the storm
- 20 everybody was aware of the feeling, housing issues and
- 21 all those wonderful -- those tragedies that everybody
- 22 down there was being subjected to. You know, in the days
- 23 following the storm, you know, there may have been a
- 24 reason why somebody couldn't have their claim adjusted a
- 25 day, two days, three days after the storm. But by

1 September that process should've been substantially

- 2 addressed. You still had lots of, you know,
- 3 inconveniences, and we understood that, from everybody,
- 4 from the insurer's perspective, somebody trying to
- 5 inspect the property, someone trying to still do recovery
- 6 issues, whatever the case may be. But we were also
- 7 receiving complaints from consumers regarding water
- 8 damage, regarding the wind versus water and the -- being
- 9 able to inspect the premises. That's what resulted in
- 10 this, to make sure -- they issued it to make sure the
- 11 companies realized that in our department's position that
- 12 they needed to fully inspect the property before a
- 13 coverage decision is made. You can't just blanketly say,
- 14 "You're in a water surge area; therefore, we're not
- 15 paying any claims in that area."
- 16 Q Okay. So this provision was drafted to make
- 17 sure insurance companies weren't doing that kind of
- 18 adjustment that you described?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- MR. STREETMAN: You can answer.
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Okay. And I promise the reading will -- is
- 25 about to stop, but if you could, read to me that

- 1 paragraph that starts with "in some situations."
- 2 A "In some situations, there is either very
- 3 little or nothing left of the insured structure and it
- 4 will be a fact issue whether the loss was caused by wind
- 5 or water. In these situations, the insurance company
- 6 must be able to clearly demonstrate the cause of the
- 7 loss. I expect and believe that where there is any
- 8 doubt, that doubt will be resolved in favor of finding
- 9 coverage on behalf of the insured. In instances where
- 10 the insurance company believes the damage was caused by
- 11 water, I expect the insurance company to be able to prove
- 12 to this office and the insured that the damage was caused
- 13 by water and not by wind."
- 14 Q Okay. So under this bulletin, if an insurance
- 15 company cannot clearly demonstrate the cause of the loss
- 16 was water, then the department's directing the company to
- 17 pay that claim. Is that fair to say?
- 18 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 19 question.
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Okay. And similarly, according to this
- 23 bulletin, the department's saying that if the insurance
- 24 company has any doubt as to what caused a loss in
- 25 Katrina, the department's directing the company to pay

1 that claim. Is that right?OT PROOFREAD*******

- 2 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 3 A If they can't prove that it was a -- excuse
- 4 me -- excluded peril, then they need to pay it.
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Right. And if -- and furthermore, is it fair
- 7 to say that this document is saying that if the insurance
- 8 company has any doubt as to what caused the loss, it
- 9 should pay the claim?
- 10 A If they can't prove it, then they need to pay
- 11 it.
- 12 Q No -- right. And I'm -- you testified to that.
- 13 My question is somewhat different, and I'm just reading
- 14 from this provision. This provision says, "I expect and
- 15 believe that where there is any doubt, that doubt will be
- 16 resolved in favor of finding coverage on behalf of the
- 17 insured." So my question is: Is it bulletin directing
- 18 the insurance companies that if they have any doubt as to
- 19 the cause of a loss, they should pay the claim?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q And pursuant to this bulletin that you drafted
- 22 with Mark Haire and others, would you agree with me that
- 23 under this directive, if an insurance company had an
- 24 engineering report that said a policyholder's loss was
- 25 caused by wind, then it should pay that loss, should it

- 1 not? *****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 3 question.
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Okay. And that would be true even if it got
- 7 another report that said damage was caused by water.
- 8 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 9 A You'd have to look at each -- each report and
- 10 find out why they're different.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Okay. But generally, you'd agree with me that
- 13 if an engineering -- if an insurance company had a
- 14 engineering report that said the damage was caused by
- 15 wind, it should pay that claim.
- 16 A That's --
- 17 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 18 A That's part of the adjusting process. You look
- 19 at the adjusters, look at the engineer. All those are
- 20 factored in the company's decision to substantiate their
- 21 case as to why it was wind or why it was water.
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 23 Q Right. And I don't know if that's exactly the
- 24 answer to my question, but that's okay. We'll get there.
- You would agree with me that if a company had a

- 1 engineering report that said the damage was caused by
- 2 wind, then there's at least some doubt as to what caused
- 3 the loss, and that claim should be paid.
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 5 A Was there anything else -- I mean, you'd have
- 6 to look at the entire file. If there's nothing else to
- 7 rebut that. If they have another engineer, another
- 8 adjuster that had a conflicting opinion, if that was what
- 9 was in the file, then they need to -- my thought process
- 10 is they need to pay the claim.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Okay. Even if there is a conflicting report?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 14 A If you have conflicting expert opinions, you
- 15 need to address -- address those or find out why, get
- 16 them resolved.
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q I understand. But if there were conflicting
- 19 engineering reports on the cause of a loss, shouldn't the
- 20 insurance company pay that loss?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 23 Q From the insurance company. The insurance
- 24 company has in its possession and pursuant to its
- 25 direction two engineering reports, and they conflict on

1 the cause of the loss. One says it's excluded, the other

- 2 says it's covered. That claim should be paid, should it
- 3 not?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 5 A I think they need to get the conflicting
- 6 opinions addressed and resolved.
- 7 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 8 Q Okay. Well, the fact that they're conflicting
- 9 opinions would indicate to you that there was some doubt
- 10 as to the cause of loss, would it not?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 12 A Yes, sir.
- 13 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 14 Q Okay. What kind of punishment would a company
- 15 receive if it violated the directive that you authored
- with other people in Bulletin No. 2005-6?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q What are the consequences of not following this
- 20 bulletin?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 22 A There -- if the company is not following the
- 23 bulletin's regulations or statutes -- I mean, this is a
- 24 bulletin issued. The bulletins may not carry the weight
- of law, just like attorney general opinions may not carry

- 1 the weight of law. The department relies on this
- 2 document to insure that they're being paid pursuant to
- 3 this bulletin. If they're not, then that's something the
- 4 department -- excuse me -- would address, whether it's in
- 5 finding out why they were not and, if they're not, taking
- 6 whatever disciplinary action the commissioner deems best,
- 7 whether that's penalties, whether that's making them
- 8 reopen claims, whether that's fines, what that's
- 9 suspension of licensing -- licenses. It is a myriad of
- 10 options and penalties that could be there.
- 11 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 12 Q Okay. Well, what steps has the department of
- 13 insurance taken to insure that this bulletin is complied
- 14 with?
- 15 A Back in 2006 we addressed earlier the letter
- 16 dated March -- I don't have it in front of me -- March
- 17 something to Allen McGlynn to insure they were complying
- 18 with it, and they responded back a few days later
- 19 insuring us they were complying with this bulletin. And
- 20 the department became concerned in -- later in 2006
- 21 regarding whether they were or were not, and that's one
- 22 of the reasons the department of insurance called the
- 23 examination.
- 24 Q The market conduct examination?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. Has the insurance department filed any

- 2 kind of amicus brief in the appeal of Tuepker versus
- 3 State Farm, the opinion you just read that held that the
- 4 anticoncurrent cause clause is ambiguous?
- 5 A No, sir.
- 6 Q Has it sought to intervene in any way or be
- 7 heard on its interpretation -- it being the department of
- 8 insurance interpretation -- of the anticoncurrent cause
- 9 clause before the Fifth Circuit?
- 10 A No, sir.
- 11 Q And why is that?
- 12 A The department normally doesn't file amicus
- 13 briefs in those matters. We haven't -- we haven't done
- 14 so. We normally don't do so.
- 15 Q Okay. Well, the department of insurance
- 16 construes and interprets the attorney -- excuse me, the
- 17 anticoncurrent cause clause in a manner that you've
- 18 testified to at length today. Is that correct?
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20 Q All right. And you do understand that the
- 21 interpretation of the anticoncurrent cause clause is up
- 22 on appeal to the Fifth Circuit in at least one case and
- 23 perhaps several others.
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- 25 Q And neither you or anyone in the department

1 felt it necessary to voice to the court, "Hey, this is

- 2 how the insurance department interprets this provision
- 3 that is in litigation and up on appeal"?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 5 A No, sir.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q Okay. Has there been talk about trying to be
- 8 heard before the Fifth Circuit on how this clause should
- 9 be properly interpreted?
- 10 A There were discussions with the lawyers with
- 11 the department regarding what the department can and --
- 12 could and could not do regarding that issue.
- 13 O And what was the determination?
- 14 A To not take any action at that time.
- 15 Q Okay. And I don't want to misstate your prior
- 16 testimony, but would you agree with me that one of the
- 17 jobs of the department of insurance is to protect the
- 18 rights of the policyholders in the insurance contract
- 19 process?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q And to insure that the policy provisions and
- 22 forms that you approve are interpreted fairly and
- 23 properly from the point of view of the policyholder.
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- 25 Q All right. And with those understandings, the

- 1 department of insurance hasn't tried to file anything
- 2 with the Fifth Circuit to let the Fifth Circuit know how
- 3 this clause that's at issue should be interpreted.
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: He's testified they haven't
- 5 filed anything.
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Just making sure I'm clear
- 7 for the record.
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: It can't be any clearer than
- 9 they haven't filed anything.
- 10 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 11 Q Okay. Do you not think from you being the
- 12 deputy commissioner of the department that it's important
- 13 for the department to be heard on this issue?
- 14 A The department has made it very clear our
- 15 position regarding that interpretation. We've issued
- 16 bulletins, we've issued -- you may go back and you may
- 17 even find press releases. There's -- there's articles in
- 18 the paper regarding the department's position on this
- 19 issue. I think everybody is very clear on the
- 20 department's position on this issue.
- 21 Q And I understand and -- but you're a lawyer.
- 22 Right?
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- Q And the only way things get to the attention of
- 25 a court or a court of appeal is through pleadings. Is

- 1 that fair to say?DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q All right. But -- and just clear for the
- 4 record -- I don't want to keep on asking this -- the
- 5 department of insurance hasn't filed anything stating its
- 6 interpretation in court filings with the Fifth Circuit or
- 7 the Southern District or any other court.
- 8 A We would not have filed anything in the
- 9 Fifth --
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: Did -- have you or haven't
- 11 you --
- 12 A No.
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: -- filed anything?
- 14 A No, we have not filed anything.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Thank you.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Are you through with this one?
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, yeah. Thanks. Try to
- 19 short circuit some of this.
- 20 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q You're correct --
- MR. SCRUGGS: I'm sorry, back on the record.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 25 Q I apologize for that, Mr. Harrell.

```
1 *****You're aware that sometime earlier this year
```

- 2 State Farm announced that it was going to stop writing
- 3 new homeowner's business on the -- in the state of
- 4 Mississippi?
- 5 A Yes, sir.
- 6 Q Okay. And what was the reasons they gave for
- 7 that decision?
- 8 A The legal environment in the state of
- 9 Mississippi.
- 10 Q Can you be more specific?
- 11 A Court cases, specifically the attorney general.
- 12 Q Well, let's talk about court cases for a
- 13 minute. What court cases?
- 14 A They didn't specify. I assume the ones coming
- 15 out of south Mississippi.
- 16 Q Okay. The Broussard decision?
- 17 A (Indicating).
- 18 Q You don't know? Did they reference the
- 19 opinions in Tuepker or Broussard as a reason for -- for
- 20 pulling out?
- 21 A Don't recall referencing any -- any one case.
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Exhibit 27? Just a quick
- 23 question, and we can move along. We got one more. You
- 24 get a highlighted portion, Dan.
- MR. WEBB: All right.

```
1 *****ROUGH DRAFT -- - - ROOFREAD******
```

- 2 (Exhibit 28 marked)
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q This is an article titled Proposed rate hike on
- 5 hold written by Natalie Chandler on May 13, 2007. Are
- 6 you familiar with this article?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. If you can, turn to the second page of
- 9 it and read to me the highlighted part right there.
- 10 A Okay.
- MR. STREETMAN: Why don't you read by Zach's --
- MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, that might be easier.
- 13 A "To begin writing again in Mississippi, State
- 14 Farm needs legal clarification on its policies, Supple
- 15 said. The company and other insurers say their policies
- 16 cover wind damage but not water, and that the policies
- 17 exclude damage that could have been caused by a
- 18 combination of both. Period."
- 19 Q And the next one. I'm sorry.
- 20 A The next highlighted section?
- 21 Q No, the next --
- 22 A That one?
- 23 Q This right here. I apologize. I didn't
- 24 highlight it.
- 25 A "The company is appealing a case in which a

1 federal judge ruled State Farm must prove which element

- 2 caused a home's destruction. Period."
- 3 Q Okay. This paragraph right here that you just
- 4 read, that's consistent with the insurance bulletin you
- 5 issued 2005-6, is it not?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q All right. Read to me the highlighted
- 10 paragraph after that provision.
- 11 A "'That's an example of something we need to
- 12 clear up to move forward, 'Supple said. 'If we don't get
- 13 that, then it will be a consideration of -- then it will
- 14 be a consideration of how certain that makes doing
- 15 business in the state.'"
- 16 Q Okay. So -- and again, from reading this
- 17 article and the provisions you just read, State Farm is
- 18 appealing a provision that requires it to prove which
- 19 element caused the loss. Is that fair?
- 20 MR. WEBB: Objection to --
- 21 A Yes --
- 22 MR. WEBB: -- the form of the question.
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- 24 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Okay. But that ruling is consistent with the

1 insurance department's bulletin that you co-authored

- 2 2005-6, is it not?
- 3 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Okay. So is it fair to say that State Farm is
- 7 saying that it's not going to write new homeowners
- 8 coverage until that interpretation is overturned?
- 9 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form --
- 10 MR. STREETMAN: I don't think he can testify as
- 11 to what State Farm is saying. Again, it's -- you know,
- 12 this is a newspaper article. It says what it says. He's
- 13 testified that this other part is consistent with the
- 14 department of insurance's -- I just don't think -- and
- 15 now I'm going to instruct him not to answer what State
- 16 Farm's position is or isn't. I'm sure there's State Farm
- 17 officials that you're going to ask that of.
- 18 MR. SCRUGGS: I'm sure -- I'm sure there are
- 19 and I will.
- 20 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 21 Q But you just read a direct quote from a State
- 22 Farm official that purports to say that they're not going
- 23 to write new business until that interpretation is
- 24 voided. And my question is: Is that how you read it?
- 25 MR. STREETMAN: You can --

```
1 *****MR. WEBB: Objection to form.******
```

- 2 MR. STREETMAN: -- answer that. Is that how
- 3 you read it?
- 4 A Is that how I read the quote?
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Yeah.
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q Okay. So you'd agree with me that it's not
- 9 fair to just blame lawsuits or the courts for not writing
- 10 new policies on the coast, wouldn't --
- 11 MR. STREETMAN: I'm not going to have him
- 12 testify to what's fair or isn't fair and instruct him not
- 13 to answer.
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q Okay. Would that, in your opinion, as deputy
- 16 commissioner of insurance be a proper reason to stop
- 17 writing insurance on the coast or the state of
- 18 Mississippi?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 20 A If what would be a proper reason?
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Not writing new coverage until the
- 23 interpretation that the court and the department of
- 24 insurance has promulgated is overturned.
- MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.

1 A****I don't think they have to have -- there's no

- 2 statute mandating they have to write anywhere in the
- 3 state of Mississippi.
- 4 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 5 Q No, I understand.
- 6 A They don't have to have a reason.
- 7 Q I understand. But as the deputy commissioner
- 8 of insurance, you can certainly make a determination on
- 9 what a proper or improper reason for a company that
- 10 you're regulating to not write new coverage, could you
- 11 not?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 13 A I'm not aware of any statute that spells out
- 14 the reasons they have to write it, so --
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q Okay. So they can just do what they want?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 O Mr. Harrell?
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: I'm instructing him not to
- 21 answer that.
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 23 Q As deputy commissioner of insurance you can't
- 24 answer that question?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.

1 *****MR. STREETMAN: On -- on my advice he can't.

- 2 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 3 Q Okay. Has State Farm or any insurance company
- 4 or anyone affiliated with an insurance company ever
- 5 communicated to you or the commissioner, directly or
- 6 indirectly, that it would stop writing in this state
- 7 unless the department's claim handling directives were
- 8 revoked or relaxed?
- 9 A No.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Y'all will be pleased to
- 11 know that I think I'm finished with the ACC questions,
- 12 and I just have one or two more lines of inquiry. So I
- 13 think we'll be through by 5:00.
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q Okay. Shifting gears. The mediation program.
- 16 A Yes, sir.
- 17 Q Okay. The first mediation program that I
- 18 believe was instituted by the department in late 2005.
- 19 Is that correct?
- 20 A Sometime in the latter part of 2005.
- 21 Q Okay. Did the department have any
- 22 communications or dialogue with the insurance industry
- 23 before it set up that mediation program?
- 24 A We told them it was coming.
- 25 Q Did you ask for a dialogue or input?

- 1 A****Not to my knowledge.PROOFREAD******
- Q Okay. Dealing with that -- did that first
- 3 mediation program that was instituted in late December of
- 4 2005, is that still ongoing?
- 5 A Yes, sir.
- 6 Q Okay. And I understand and -- at least I think
- 7 I understand, correct me if I'm wrong, there's a separate
- 8 mediation structure that the department agreed to with
- 9 the State Farm in March of this year or was that the
- 10 same --
- 11 A No, sir, there's no separate mediation program.
- 12 O It's the same.
- 13 A Yes, sir.
- 14 Q Okay. So the mediation -- so for purposes of
- 15 the question, so I'm clear: There's one insurance
- 16 department mediation program, and it was what was
- 17 constituted in December 2005.
- 18 A No, sir. There's two mediation programs.
- 19 Q Oh, okay.
- 20 A You have the one that's being conducted on the
- 21 non- -- what we call the non-litigation claims conducted
- 22 in Hattiesburg where Southern Miss is donating us office
- 23 space. That was implemented sometime in the latter part
- 24 of 2005.
- Q Okay.

```
1 A****Sometime after that -- I want to say sometime
```

- 2 in 2006. I don't have the dates in front of me -- Judge
- 3 Senter contacted the department and asked us would we
- 4 come visit with him to set up a mediation program for his
- 5 lawsuits because he had seen and heard lots of great
- 6 things about the mediation program. So we went down
- 7 there and met with Judge Senter and talked to him about
- 8 the mediation program in Hattiesburg, how it works and
- 9 explained it to him. At a juncture he asked us would we
- 10 set one up for him and the lawsuits filed in his court,
- 11 and we did so.
- 12 Q When did -- Judge Senter initiated that -- that
- 13 meeting with you and the department?
- 14 A Yes, sir.
- 15 Q When was that meeting initiated?
- 16 A I don't know off the top of my head.
- 17 Q Well, help me out. You testified 2006. Was it
- 18 summer of 2006?
- 19 A I don't know off the top of my head without
- 20 looking at the records when we implemented the -- or
- 21 called it the litigation mediation program. If you have
- 22 the dates of when that was implemented, then it was
- 23 sometime prior to that, probably 30, 45 days before that
- 24 is when the process started.
- Q Do you have any way of getting to me when you

- 1 had that initial meeting with Judge Senter about
- 2 implementing the insurance department's mediation program
- 3 to litigated claims in his court?
- 4 A I can check my records, and I can check with
- 5 Judge Senter and ask him when did we first meet. He may
- 6 have a better record than I do, but I'll be glad to
- 7 check.
- 8 Q And I don't want you to guess or speculate, but
- 9 I want -- I'm trying to get some area in here of
- 10 approximation. Would it have been the summer of 2006?
- 11 A I don't know when -- I don't know when we
- 12 started the -- I don't remember off the top of my head
- 13 when we started the litigation mediation program. If you
- 14 have the dates of when that regulation went into effect,
- 15 then it would stand to reason that 35 to 40 -- 30 or 45
- 16 days before that is when we started the communications
- 17 with Judge Senter and his law clerks regarding his
- 18 request to implement a mediation program for him.
- 19 Q Okay. The regulation, there was a regulation
- 20 issued by the insurance department that put that in
- 21 effect?
- 22 A That's my understanding, yes, sir.
- Q Okay. Kind of like a bulletin that we were
- 24 going through before?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. Do you know when that -- you don't know

- 2 when that bulletin was issued?
- 3 A No, sir.
- 4 Q Okay. But that's something I could find by
- 5 going to the insurance department's Web site?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. And that bulletin would've been issued
- 8 after your meeting with Judge Senter of his insistence.
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. Who called you -- how did -- tell me --
- MR. WEBB: Excuse me. I'm sorry. Did you say
- 12 at his assistance?
- 13 MR. SCRUGGS: Insistence.
- 14 MR. WEBB: Insistence. Okay.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: I don't know if you got that, but
- 16 that's what I meant to say. Maybe both, I don't know.
- 17 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 18 Q The -- how was the initial conversation
- 19 instituted? Who called you or who called who?
- 20 A Initially, I got a phone call from a state
- 21 representative who's a lawyer. And I apologize. My
- 22 memory -- should be on the westerly side of the state.
- Q Be on the what?
- 24 A The westerly side of the state. She's a state
- 25 representative that's also a lawyer.

```
1    Q****Upshaw?DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 A Yes, sir, Jessica Upshaw something. She has a
- 3 hyphenated name. I apologize for her last name. She
- 4 called and said, "Lee, call Judge Senter. Here's his
- 5 cell number." Well, I don't make a preference --
- 6 practice of calling federal judges. I never met Judge
- 7 Senter prior to that time. I said, "Will you give me
- 8 some more numbers?" "Here's his two law clerks; call
- 9 them, then." I said okay, I feel more comfortable
- 10 calling the law clerks versus a federal judge.
- 11 Q Who were the law clerks?
- 12 A Ronnie Cochran and Jerry -- Jerry Reed.
- 13 Q Okay. Did you know any of those gentlemen
- 14 prior to that call?
- 15 A Never heard -- never had met them, never heard
- 16 of them.
- 17 Q Okay. Proceed.
- 18 A We -- I contacted them, and we spoke over the
- 19 telephone. I don't recall exactly who all was in the
- 20 initial telephone -- telephonic discussions. And the
- 21 gist of it is when could we come see the judge. You
- 22 know, when a judge asks you to come see him, you tend to
- 23 go see him when he wants you to see him. So we quickly
- 24 rearranged our calendar.
- The commissioner and I and maybe one of our

1 attorneys, I can't recall for sure, went down and visited

- 2 with Judge Senter in his chambers and his law clerks and
- 3 explained the program, how it worked, what it involved,
- 4 and went through the -- you know, the whole program. And
- 5 then we subsequently had subsequent follow-up meetings
- 6 with him and some of our lawyers in telephonic
- 7 conversations and ultimately brought in the American
- 8 Arbitration Association who was running the program for
- 9 us in Hattiesburg to also run this program for Judge
- 10 Senter.
- 11 Q Okay. How many different meetings did you have
- 12 with Judge Senter and his law clerks on this subject?
- 13 A I couldn't tell you. I don't recall. There
- 14 weren't twenty, but they were greater than -- there was,
- 15 you know, three, four, five, six, you know, multiple
- 16 telephone conversations.
- 17 Q Tell me about what was generally discussed in
- 18 these meetings.
- 19 A The judge wanted to learn how the program
- 20 worked, and he wanted to find ways to get these lawsuits
- 21 resolved. That was the -- you know, that's shortened,
- 22 but that was the gist of all the conversations is to how
- 23 he could do that.
- Q Well, how did you tell him -- what did you tell
- 25 him about how the mediation program worked?

1 A****I explained -- I don't know if you tell Judge

- 2 Senter anything, but I explained to him how the mediation
- 3 worked in Hattiesburg, and we walked through it, you
- 4 know.
- 5 Q Well, walk through it with me.
- 6 A Okay. The -- if the -- in this case in the
- 7 Hattiesburg program, you know, if the insured wants it,
- 8 he or she can request it. They can come with or without
- 9 counsel. They can come in --
- 10 Q Let me -- let me stop you right there. Was
- 11 there an initial regulation that the insured could not
- 12 have counsel with them?
- 13 A I don't recall any such regulation.
- 14 Q That was never the case?
- 15 A I don't remember it.
- 16 Q Proceed.
- 17 A Then go in and they can present their evidence,
- 18 they can present just like any other mediation, the
- 19 insurance company questioner will present their evidence
- 20 and then go back and forth just like any other mediation
- 21 to try to get the claim resolved.
- 22 In a federal courtroom litigation mediation it
- 23 was going to have to work a little bit different in that
- 24 it was our take that Judge Senter was going to have to
- 25 motivate the lawsuits to go into mediation. His clerks

- 1 said, "You mean order?" Well, that's your word, but I
- 2 think you can motivate them to go. And ultimately he --
- 3 my recollection is he initially took a start of some
- 4 random sampling and ordered -- I forget the first wave,
- 5 but ordered X amount of lawsuits to go into mediation.
- 6 Q So it was the clerks' and the judge's idea to
- 7 order litigated claims into mediation.
- 8 A Yes, sir.
- 9 Q Okay. Was there any discussion about -- in all
- 10 these discussions you were having with the department --
- 11 strike that. With all these discussions you were having
- 12 with the court and his law clerks about the mediation
- 13 program, did particular lawsuits brought by @@Prince's or
- 14 Scruggs Katrina Group or other law firms come up?
- 15 A The judge was in the first couple of meetings,
- 16 and he was at the end. But in between all the
- 17 discussions were done with his law clerks. So he
- 18 wasn't -- he wasn't involved in any every single
- 19 discussion. I mean, he's not going to have @@ there. I
- 20 don't recall specifically any one particular plaintiff or
- 21 defendant being discussed.
- 22 Q You don't recall any discussions about any of
- 23 the cases the Scruggs Katrina Group had?
- 24 A I don't recall any of the specific -- any one
- 25 case that you guys had versus any other plaintiff

- 1 attorney.**ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Well, aside from any particular one case, about
- 3 the law firm in general, that the law firm had cases.
- 4 A I mean, we knew -- everybody knew who the
- 5 lawyers were.
- 6 Q But no specific discussion on this firm's got
- 7 this many cases or we're going to send this many cases
- 8 from that firm into mediation, anything like that?
- 9 A No, sir.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A Judge Senter picked who he -- who he sent in.
- 12 Q Okay. And the best of your recollection, this
- 13 was occurring throughout the process -- this process was
- 14 occurring, these discussions, about a mediation program
- 15 that eventually was set up in 2006?
- 16 A Whatever the date is. You can look -- I don't
- 17 know off the top of my head.
- 18 Q That's fair. That's fair. Do you or the
- 19 commissioner have continuing conversations with the court
- 20 or the court's law clerks about the mediation program?
- 21 A We have -- have meetings, status reports. I go
- 22 down there and check with the law clerks to see how it's
- 23 going, what can be done to improve it. Triple A has, you
- 24 know, telephonic discussions and/or meetings with the law
- 25 clerks as well. We recently met in the last -- sometime

1 in the last few months to -- the judge asked us to commit

- 2 a non-binding arbitration program.
- 3 Q What is non-binding arbitration?
- 4 A It is -- just like a normal arbitration process
- 5 that you would be familiar with, but in this context the
- 6 arbitrator would issue a -- a ruling that's not binding.
- 7 You would say company X, you pay initially -- whatever
- 8 you pay. Plaintiff you wanted Y. I think it is this. I
- 9 think this is what this case is worth, and this is my
- 10 opinion. This is my order, whatever he or she couches it
- 11 as. And they would give that to both parties. Both
- 12 parties can accept it; both parties can reject it. But
- 13 it gives both parties an opportunity to have a mutual
- 14 third party to evaluate the set of facts presented to
- 15 both sides and give an opinion of what they think the
- 16 case is worth.
- 17 Q Well, what's the difference between that and
- 18 mediation, non-binding mediation?
- 19 A The mediation, the mediator in most situations
- 20 doesn't issue any kind of written document. And in most
- 21 situations, he does not say -- or she say -- I think your
- 22 case, Mr. Scruggs, is worth, you know, \$10 million or
- 23 \$10. In non-binding arbitration, the arbitrator would
- 24 issue an opinion.
- 25 Q Is this non-binding arbitration program been

2.4.4

- instituted yet?H DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD********
- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q And tell me about that. You had started -- is
- 4 this something that is being done at the insistence of
- 5 Judge Senter?
- 6 A The initial idea came from Judge Senter. The
- 7 mediation program, according to him, it was working
- 8 great, and he wanted to try other ideas and other ways to
- 9 move some of this litigation out of his courtroom, get it
- 10 resolved and get -- you know, get the two parties to
- 11 agree on something. And that was a process that was out
- 12 there. The department of insurance cannot -- we have a
- 13 statute that allows us to do non-binding type resolution
- 14 disputes. We could not do binding, and the court's
- 15 opinion is that they could not do binding arbitration.
- 16 Q Okay. Let me ask you about this non-binding
- 17 arbitration -- excuse me, non-binding -- yeah, it'd be
- 18 non-binding arbitration. If the mediator or the arbiter
- 19 issues an opinion on what he thinks this case is worth
- 20 and one of the parties doesn't like it, then that's the
- 21 end of it, is it not?
- 22 A End of the arbitration, yes, sir.
- 23 Q All right. I mean, does that -- does that
- 24 arbiter's non-binding opinion go to the court?
- 25 A I'm not sure if Judge Senter sees his orders or

- 1 not. *****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- Q Okay. So, in effect, this non-binding arbiter
- 3 issues an opinion of what he thinks it's worth, and
- 4 unless both parties agree to it, then there's nothing to
- 5 it.
- 6 A Correct.
- 7 Q Okay. And it's your testimony this process has
- 8 been instituted by the court?
- 9 A Yes, sir, that's my understanding.
- 10 Q Okay. How many cases have been sent to this
- 11 non-binding arbitration?
- 12 A I'd have to refer you to Judge Senter.
- 13 Q Okay. When was this non-binding arbitration
- 14 program instituted?
- 15 A Again, I can get you specific dates. It should
- 16 be out on our Web page, but it was sometime -- I want to
- 17 say sometime earlier this year, in 2007.
- 18 Q Is this for both litigated and non-litigated
- 19 claims?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. Sometime in -- and, I'm sorry, tell me
- 22 the date?
- 23 A Sometime earlier 2007 is the best of my
- 24 recollection.
- Q Would it have been before March 1, 2007?

```
1 A****I don't know.-- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 Q But the mediation program for non- -- strike
- 3 that. The mediation program for litigated claims was
- 4 instituted sometime in 2006.
- 5 A Yes, sir.
- 6 Q Okay. Why was the AAA, the Triple A, chosen to
- 7 run the insurance department's mediation program that was
- 8 subsequently adopted in some way, shape, or form by the
- 9 court?
- 10 A The department -- when the department decided
- 11 to implement a mediation program, the department did not
- 12 and does not have sufficient staff and resources to run
- 13 the mediation program. The department interviewed
- 14 several different entities, one out of Florida --
- 15 Q What was the name of that entity?
- 16 A I don't recall off the top of my head. They
- 17 did -- they did some of the mediation programs for the
- 18 Florida Department of Insurance in previous hurricanes.
- 19 We also interviewed some folks out of south Louisiana. I
- 20 think it was JAM or JAR or something. I forget their
- 21 acronym, that were affiliated with some lawyers here in
- 22 Mississippi as well. And we also interviewed Triple A.
- 23 And then maybe -- there may be one other applicant who we
- 24 spoke to regarding their -- what they could bring to the
- 25 table for this. And an ultimate decision was made to go

- 1 with the Triple A.RAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- Q Okay. Did the -- you're a lawyer barred in the
- 3 state of Mississippi. Right?
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 Q Okay. Did you or anyone in the department of
- 6 insurance in conducting this -- these interviews talk to
- 7 the Mississippi Bar about the mediation program or the
- 8 mediators that it had available to it?
- 9 A I personally didn't, but lawyers at the
- 10 department did.
- 11 Q Okay. And what was the sum and substance of
- 12 that interview or inquiry?
- 13 A I wasn't in there, but they contacted the bar
- 14 regarding how somebody gets on the state bar
- 15 association's list of mediators.
- 16 Q And what? And what came of it?
- 17 A I wasn't -- I wasn't in the phone call. They
- 18 contacted the state bar association, somebody did in the
- 19 legal department, talking about the mediation.
- 20 Q But the decision was made to use Triple A.
- 21 A Yes, sir.
- 22 Q And who made that decision?
- 23 A It was a consensus and recommendation upon all
- 24 parties at the department involved.
- 25 Q In the department?

- 1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
- Q Okay. Did anyone look into the Triple A's
- 3 affiliation or connection with the insurance industry
- 4 before that selection?
- 5 A No, sir.
- 6 Q Are the Triple A arbiters that are used in the
- 7 insurance department's mediation all from Mississippi?
- 8 A Best of my knowledge, they're all licensed
- 9 lawyers here in Mississippi.
- 10 Q If someone were to participate in an insurance
- 11 department's mediation program for either litigated or
- 12 non-litigated claims, do the parties have a choice on who
- 13 that mediator would be?
- 14 A The regulation spells it out. Like I said, I
- 15 haven't looked at it in a while, but the best of my
- 16 recollection -- and I'd defer -- defer to the regulation
- 17 itself. But the Triple A -- when they send it out,
- 18 there's a process and -- out there as to how they come up
- 19 with the actual mediator. And I'd have to go back and
- 20 look at the actual regulation, make sure that that's --
- 21 my testimony would be accurate.
- 22 Q Okay. Well, and I certainly want that. But do
- 23 the parties have any choice on who their mediator is
- 24 under this insurance department mediation?
- 25 A Yes, sir. If they have a objection or a

1 conflict, then the regulation tells them to state it to

- 2 Triple A.
- 3 Q Well, what if -- what if the objection or
- 4 comment is, "We want to choose our own mediator, we don't
- 5 want somebody the AAA is sending down," what do they do
- 6 then?
- 7 A I don't believe, best of my knowledge, we've
- 8 ever had a issue. We go with the list of mediators that
- 9 are on the list, and that's who we go with. If somebody
- 10 wants to use their own mediator, there's no prohibition.
- 11 They can go out and do their own private mediation.
- 12 Q I understand. You can always elect a private
- 13 mediator. But often -- and you're a lawyer. Often
- 14 lawyers on opposing sides like to choose a mediator that
- 15 they both know.
- 16 A Uh-huh.
- 17 Q So my question is: Do lawyers in non- --
- 18 excuse me, in litigated claims -- or the parties, I
- 19 should say, have a choice on who the AAA sends down or is
- 20 it just take this person or go to private mediation?
- 21 A If they have a recommendation, if they have an
- 22 objection, then they can voice it. The department --
- 23 Q What would happen if they objected?
- 24 A Triple A would evaluate it. The department is
- 25 not involved in picking and choosing and assigning

- 1 mediators to each case. -- NOT PROOFREAD *******
- 2 Q No, I understand. And I didn't -- I wasn't
- 3 trying to insinuate they did. But I guess my question is
- 4 of Triple A, if Triple A said this is the mediator for
- 5 your case -- I assume that's the a process -- and one of
- 6 the parties says, "I don't want to use that mediator,"
- 7 what -- what can that party do?
- 8 A That mediator would be replaced with another
- 9 mediator.
- 10 O It would?
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q Okay. So if one party objects to the mediator
- 13 involved for any reason, just says, "I don't want to use
- 14 him or her," then another one is put in its place?
- 15 A Triple A evaluates the objection and makes a
- 16 decision.
- 17 Q Well, what if Triple A doesn't think that
- 18 that's a valid objection or think that -- doesn't find
- 19 the lawyer's reason for wanting a different mediator
- 20 credible? Then they still have to use them?
- 21 A I'm not aware that ever happened.
- Q Well, what if it did happen?
- 23 A We'd have to address it and look at it.
- 24 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 25 BY MR. SCRUGGS:

```
1 Q****Okay. I don't want to misstate your prior
```

- 2 testimony, but is it your testimony that you have
- 3 periodic updates with either Judge Senter or his clerks
- 4 on the status of insurance department's mediation
- 5 program, both for non-litigated claims and the claims
- 6 that are before Judge Senter?
- 7 A Judge Senter wouldn't be -- his law clerks
- 8 wouldn't be involved in the ones that aren't in his
- 9 courtroom. But we get status reports from Triple A, and
- 10 then at times we meet with Judge Senter's law clerks to
- 11 see how is it going, what can we do to -- new ways, new
- 12 ideas can we come up with and implement to try to get
- 13 these claims resolved.
- 14 Q Well, let me ask my question this way: What
- 15 role does department of insurance -- strike that. What
- 16 role does the department of insurance have in the
- 17 court-ordered mediations of litigated claims before Judge
- 18 Senter?
- 19 A We're not assigning the cases. We're not
- 20 picking the cases. We're not picking the mediators s.
- 21 We're using our regulation to run the program pursuant
- 22 to, you know, the regulations that we adopted.
- 23 Q So the mediation program for litigated claims
- 24 before Judge Senter is being run pursuant to the
- 25 department of insurance guidelines.

```
1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- 2 Q Are these status reports that you're updating
- 3 the court on, are they a matter of public record?
- 4 A Most time it's just a face-to-face meeting with
- 5 them, whenever I'm on the coast, sit down with the law
- 6 clerks.
- 7 Q Okay. Which law clerk do you mainly meet with?
- 8 A Whichever one is there. Either Mr. Reed or
- 9 Mr. Cochran.
- 10 Q Okay. What -- is there any way -- is there any
- 11 record for me to look at to determine how many claims
- 12 have settled in the department of insurance mediation
- 13 program, both the litigated and non-litigated, compared
- 14 to the number of claims that were submitted to mediation?
- 15 Do you follow my question?
- 16 A Yes, sir. That's usually put out on our Webb
- 17 site as we get new numbers on a weekly or every other
- 18 week, every third week basis. Whenever we get numbers.
- 19 Q Do you include in your numbers the litigated
- 20 claims that are ordered to mediation pursuant to Judge
- 21 Senter?
- 22 A We break them out. Separate categories.
- 23 Q But that would be a category. Judge Senter's
- 24 order of mediations would be on your Web site?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

- 1 Q****Okay. So I could go look on that Web site.
- 2 A It's my understanding it's out there. If it's
- 3 not, let Mr. Streetman know, and we'll be glad to get you
- 4 that --
- 5 Q No, I just want to be able to go look.
- 6 A Yeah. My understanding is -- I haven't been
- 7 out there lately.
- 8 Q To the Web site?
- 9 A I'm not looking at that issue.
- 10 Q Okay. And does it have both the number of
- 11 claims that have settled in mediation and the number of
- 12 claims that have not?
- 13 A Yes, sir.
- 14 Q So I could look at the total number of people
- 15 that participated in the mediation program and the total
- 16 number of people that have settled in that mediation
- 17 program.
- 18 A That's my understanding. To make it easy,
- 19 tells you how many signed up --
- 20 O Yeah.
- 21 A -- how many have been resolved, how many are
- 22 not resolved, and the resolution percentage.
- 23 Q Both for the department's mediation program and
- 24 Judge Senter's.
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Does the Web site list the amount of dispute

- 2 between the settled claims and the non-settled claims?
- 3 A No, sir.
- 4 Q Is there any way for me to get that
- 5 information?
- 6 A We don't have that information. We don't track
- 7 it.
- 8 Q So if I was an attorney trying to determine
- 9 whether this is something I wanted to do or recommend my
- 10 clients to do, I wouldn't have any way of finding out the
- 11 amount of dispute that was involved in the claims that
- 12 settled in these mediations and those that did not.
- 13 A That's correct.
- Q Okay. And similarly, is there any listing of
- 15 the policy limits of the claims that settle in these
- 16 mediations as opposed to the policy limits of the claims
- 17 that did not settle in mediation?
- 18 A No, sir.
- 19 Q Okay. I'd have no way of getting that
- 20 information.
- 21 A No, sir.
- 22 Q And the department doesn't have that
- 23 information.
- 24 A Department does not have it.
- Q Okay. And similarly, is there any kind of way

1 I can learn from this Web site or otherwise the estimated

- 2 damages of the settled claims in these mediations as
- 3 opposed to the claims that didn't settle?
- 4 A No, sir.
- 5 Q Department doesn't have that information.
- 6 A No, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. And is there any information about the
- 8 policy limits or the estimated damages of the non-settled
- 9 claims in these mediations?
- 10 A No, sir.
- 11 Q Okay. Don't you think that would be good
- 12 information to have for someone to judge whether this
- 13 mediation program was really working or not?
- 14 A See, I think you can look at the results and
- 15 see that -- that it's working.
- 16 Q No, I understand, and I'll look at -- I will
- 17 look at the results. But it'd be important -- don't you
- 18 think it'd be important for someone to know how much was
- 19 in dispute and how much these claims were settling for
- 20 relative to how much was in dispute?
- 21 A It's a case-by-case response. I don't think
- 22 you can make a blanket approach saying -- saying that.
- 23 It's a case-by-case analysis. You got to look at each
- 24 of -- each of your cases.
- 25 Q I know, and I don't -- I appreciate that. But

1 I guess my question a little more fundamental. Don't you

- 2 think it would be helpful to people that are looking at
- 3 this program to determine what these claims are really
- 4 settling for compared to how much is at issue?
- 5 A We're not tracking that information. We don't
- 6 have it, so --
- 7 Q I understand you don't have it, but don't you
- 8 that would be useful information to have?
- 9 A Don't know.
- 10 O You don't know?
- 11 A It's not something that -- it's not something
- 12 we have, not something we're tracking regarding how much
- 13 the claim did or didn't settle for, how much the insured
- 14 asked for, how much the company was willing to pay.
- 15 Q Well, you would agree with me that if the
- 16 average amount of money that these claims were settling
- 17 for, the successful claims, was like 5-, \$10,000 and the
- 18 amount of dispute on the non-settled claims was 50-,
- 19 \$60,000, that'd be something important for people to
- 20 know, wouldn't it, to track the success of this program?
- 21 A If they don't --
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 23 A -- want to settle -- I don't -- I'm not
- 24 officially answering you because we don't have the data.
- 25 I'm not sure what the consumer would or would not find

1 helpful in that matter when they go to mediation.

- 2 Q Okay.
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: I'm sorry, but I'm going to
- 4 have to take another break. I got to arrange --
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, that's probably --
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: -- I got -- I got to arrange
- 7 for people to be here.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah. And I apologize. Time did
- 9 run. I got a couple answers that I wasn't expecting to
- 10 led to questions I really wasn't -- I apologize, I wasn't
- 11 anticipating, but I do have a couple more on this, and
- 12 then I think we can wrap up pretty quick. But we might
- 13 go a little past 5:00.
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: Okay. A little past 5:00 being
- 15 a little past 5:00 lawyer time or a little past 5:00
- 16 regular folk time?
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Let's say 5:15. And I will do
- 18 everything in my power to make sure that happens.
- 19 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: Back on the record.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q We were talking about the mediation program,
- 23 Mr. Harrell. The line of questioning I think we were
- 24 finishing was what information was and was not available
- 25 about the mediation program?

```
1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- 2 Q And did Judge Senter or the law clerks in the
- 3 discussions you had with him in preparation for setting
- 4 up the court's mediation program that I believe was going
- 5 to be supervised by the department of insurance and the
- 6 AAA, did they ask any of the questions I asked about the
- 7 average amount of claims that were settled -- strike
- 8 that. I can ask that a lot better than I did.
- 9 In y'all -- in you and Commissioner Dale's
- 10 conversations with the court and his two law clerks
- 11 regarding the establishment of a mediation program or the
- 12 use of the insurance department's mediation program, did
- 13 they ask you any questions or seek any information about
- 14 the amount of dispute of the settled claims versus the
- 15 non-settled claims?
- 16 A I don't remember any discussions, no.
- 17 Q They didn't ask any I information about what
- 18 the amount of dispute or the policy limits or estimated
- 19 damage were for settled claims versus non-settled?
- 20 A No, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. What protections are in place,
- 22 Mr. Harrell, under either the insurance department's
- 23 mediation program or the one adopted by the court to
- 24 insure that the mediation is done in good faith?
- 25 A The intent is that it's done in good faith. As

1 to what authority does the commissioner or*the court have

- 2 to make a ruling that somebody was not negotiated in good
- 3 faith, I don't -- I don't see where either party really
- 4 has that jurisdiction.
- 5 Q Right. So, I mean, for instance, if the
- 6 insurance company came into a mediation either for the
- 7 non-litigated claims or the litigated claims, said,
- 8 "We're just offering \$1 and that's it," is there anything
- 9 that can be done?
- 10 A Not from -- I'm not aware of anything.
- 11 Q Okay. You would agree with me that if an
- 12 insurance company came in the mediation and took a
- 13 hardline position like that, hypothetically, that we're
- 14 going to offer \$1 or we're got going to offer anything,
- 15 that there's nothing that the medication -- excuse me,
- 16 there's nothing that the mediator or the department of
- 17 insurance or the AAA or the court could do to punish or
- 18 otherwise oversee that process.
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 20 A I'm not sure what -- what authority the court
- 21 could and couldn't have. If the court is monitoring it
- 22 independently, I think of us watch and see what cases are
- 23 resolved, tracking other dismissal orders. If the
- 24 department was to see, whether it's -- you know, you hear
- 25 the same argument from the insured's perspective. If the

```
1 insured wanted $3 million on a $100,000 policy and
```

- 2 wouldn't budge off 3 million, there's also nothing the
- 3 department could do in that category either.
- 4 Q Why -- why did you bring that up example?
- 5 A That's just a number.
- 6 Q Have you -- have you had any reports that
- 7 insureds have been unreasonable like that in mediations,
- 8 either litigated or non-litigated?
- 9 A Well, no, just using that as an example. I
- 10 mean, whether --
- 11 Q No, I under- --
- 12 A -- 10 million or \$1 or \$50. It's just an
- 13 example. I just chose --
- 14 Q No, I understand.
- 15 A -- out of the sky.
- 16 Q I understand. My question was more
- 17 fundamental. Let me ask it this way: Has the department
- 18 gotten reports, either on the litigated claims or the
- 19 non-litigated claims, that insurance companies were being
- 20 unreasonable or lowballing in the mediations?
- 21 A We've heard about both sides in both the
- 22 litigation and the non-litigation groups.
- Q Well, who do you hear that from?
- 24 A Whether it's insureds, whether it's insurance
- 25 companies, we're hearing it from -- from all sides.

```
1 Q****So you get -- you being the department of
```

- 2 insurance -- get status updates on the progress of the
- 3 litigated claims that are in mediation pursuant to Judge
- 4 Senter's orders?
- 5 A Not a status report. It's couched as some
- 6 written document. We get a document showing how many
- 7 have been requested, how many have been resolved, how
- 8 many didn't resolve, and what's the resolution rate for
- 9 both programs. There's not a written documentation
- 10 coming in, you know, from some insured or some insurance
- 11 company -- I'm misstating. That -- that's -- we've heard
- 12 complaints from both sides, whether you're the insurance
- 13 company or whether you're the insurance -- whether you're
- 14 the insured, complaining about different issues at
- 15 different times.
- 16 Q Okay. What about the mediators, do you get
- 17 reports from the mediators about how particular
- 18 mediations are going, both in the litigated and
- 19 non-litigated claims?
- 20 A No, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. You would agree with me that there's no
- 22 downside for an insurance company or if you want to use
- 23 the example of an insured -- well, strike that. Let me
- 24 answer -- ask it in two parts just to be fair. You would
- 25 agree with me that there's no downside in these

2.62

- 1 mediations, both theFlitigated and theDnon-litigated
- 2 claims, for an insurance company to come in with a
- 3 lowball offer. There's no downside, there's -- to them
- 4 doing that, is there?
- 5 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 6 question.
- 7 A I'm not sure what you're calling downside.
- 8 It's probably not going to get resolved, and they're
- 9 going to have to pay the -- pay the defense attorney and
- 10 all -- and the mediator. I mean, the benefit of the
- 11 mediation program, whether it's in this program or any
- 12 other mediation program, is to try to get the dispute
- 13 resolved.
- 14 Q But there's no -- when I say no downside,
- 15 there's no consequence from the AAA or the court or the
- 16 insurance department if an insurance company took that
- 17 position, is there?
- 18 A We haven't seen it. If we were to start seeing
- 19 that with companies or a company would come in and start
- 20 "No, I'm giving you zero, zero, zero, zero," that's
- 21 something the department would have to investigate to see
- 22 what action we could take.
- 23 Q Are you familiar with the McIntosh mediation --
- 24 strike that. Wrong Mc. Have you -- are you familiar
- 25 with the McFarland mediation that was conducted pursuant

1 to the insurance department's mediation program?

- 2 A No, sir.
- 3 Q You've never seen anything on the news about
- 4 it?
- 5 A I'm aware there's a commercial, but that's the
- 6 extent of my knowledge of it.
- 7 Q Have you looked into what's been said on these
- 8 commercials?
- 9 A I don't pay any attention.
- 10 Q You don't -- you didn't try to determine
- 11 whether what those people were saying about their
- 12 experience in mediation was true or not true?
- 13 A No, sir.
- 14 Q Okay. But your testimony is that you don't
- 15 know of any examples of insurance companies going into
- 16 mediations and offering zero.
- 17 A I'm not saying it didn't happen. I'm saying
- 18 off the top of my head I'm not aware of any instances
- 19 that happened. It probably did, but I'm not aware of
- 20 any.
- 21 Q And what could the department, the AAA, or the
- 22 court do if that situation did occur?
- 23 A I can't address what power Judge Senter has.
- 24 He has a whole different avenue of resources available to
- 25 him as a federal judge. If the department got into the

1 process and saw companies not, you know, what is -- you

- 2 know, negotiating in good faith, what is that? That's a
- 3 00 -- but if we're seeing companies coming in and just
- 4 zeroing everybody out, that would be something the
- 5 department would not to look at and sit down and try to
- 6 figure out ways to address it because the intent is to
- 7 get the claims resolved so Mississippi can continue our
- 8 recovery and rebuilding effort.
- 9 Q Would you agree with me that it would be more
- 10 effective to mediate claims in bulk as opposed to on a
- 11 case-by-case basis?
- 12 A What do you mean, in bulk?
- 13 Q I mean insurance company mediate all the cases,
- 14 not just one by one on the -- strike that. Let me ask it
- 15 a better way because actually that question is a little
- 16 confusing. On the litigated claims, would you agree with
- 17 me that it's better for the insurance companies to
- 18 mediate all the claims a particular law firm might have
- 19 as opposed to just mediating on a case-by-case basis?
- 20 A You mean do one giant mediation for every case
- 21 that John Doe plaintiff attorney has at one time? Is
- 22 that your question?
- 23 Q Yeah.
- 24 A I'm not sure how you would do that, because
- 25 each case has to stand on its -- on its own set of facts.

```
1 Q****What makes you say that?FREAD******
```

- 2 A Each set of facts are different from location
- 3 to location, residence --
- 4 Q How many hurricanes did we have?
- 5 A Best of my knowledge, one.
- 6 Q And what was involved in that hurricane?
- 7 A You had different wind in different places,
- 8 different water surges in different places, different
- 9 building structures, different elevations.
- 10 Q What's your basis of saying there was different
- 11 wind and water elevations at different places?
- 12 A That's my opinion of being down there and
- 13 reading what I've read in all the different news media
- 14 accounts.
- 15 Q Any particular ones that come to mind?
- 16 A No, sir.
- 17 Q Did you attend the -- are you all right?
- 18 A Yes. Back is just getting sore.
- 19 Q Did -- I'll try to fix that. Did you attend
- 20 the -- Judge Senter's status hearing on the Woullard and
- 21 Guice class action settlement proposals in end of
- 22 February 2007?
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- Q Who did you attend that with?
- 25 A Myself, Christina Kelsey, and Jimmy Blissett.

- 1 Q****The last person?NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A Jimmy Blissett.
- 3 Q Does Jimmy Blissett work for the department?
- 4 A Jimmy Blissett is the gentleman running the
- 5 State Farm examination.
- 6 Q Why would Jimmy Blissett have been with you at
- 7 that mediation -- excuse me, at that settlement
- 8 conference?
- 9 A We wanted to go listen and see what was said at
- 10 the hearing.
- 11 Q Okay. Did the insurance -- but I'm --
- 12 particularly Mr. Blissett, what would be his reason for
- 13 going along on something like that?
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: I'm going to object because
- 15 that has to do directly with the examination process.
- 16 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 17 Q Well, is Mr. Blissett a lawyer?
- 18 A No, sir.
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. So you're instructing him
- 20 not to answer?
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: Yeah.
- 22 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 23 Q Y'all three went down there together?
- 24 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. And you stayed for both hearings?

```
1 A****Yes, sir.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD******
```

- Q Okay. And what was your reason for going down?
- 3 A Wanted to see what took place in the hearings.
- 4 Q Anything more specific than that?
- 5 A No, sir.
- 6 Q Okay. Did you meet with anybody there in
- 7 particular or the court or any of its clerks during that
- 8 hearing?
- 9 A Yes, sir.
- 10 Q Okay. Tell me about that.
- 11 A Met with Judge Senter's law clerks after the
- 12 hearing.
- 13 Q Before the hearing, during it, or after?
- 14 A After.
- 15 Q Okay. And what did y'all discuss?
- 16 A The mediation program.
- 17 Q Did y'all discuss anything about the goings on
- 18 and the arguments at the hearing that you just attended?
- 19 A I don't recall any.
- 20 O You don't recall?
- 21 A I don't recall any discussions.
- Q None at all?
- 23 A I'm sure it came up. Any specifics as to what
- 24 was and wasn't said I just don't remember.
- Q Okay. Did you leave that hearing with any of

- Judge Senter's law clerks?NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 A I don't remember leaving with them. We may
- 3 have. We had -- I had my own car. I would've left in my
- 4 own car.
- 5 Q Well, would -- would you have -- after the
- 6 hearing would Ronnie Cochran, for instance, been in the
- 7 same car with you?
- 8 A No, sir.
- 9 Q So your testimony is that when you left the
- 10 federal courthouse that day, Ronnie Cochran wasn't in the
- 11 car with you?
- 12 A I don't remember him being in the car.
- 13 Q At any point that day were you and Ronnie
- 14 Cochran in the same vehicle?
- 15 A I don't -- I don't remember it.
- 16 Q How long did y'all meet after the hearing with
- 17 Ronnie Cochran and Terry Reed?
- 18 A Hour or so. I don't -- don't know.
- 19 Q What did you discuss regarding the mediation
- 20 program?
- 21 A In general how's it -- how's it going. Triple
- 22 A was with us, Debbie Middlemore.
- Q What's her name?
- 24 A Excuse me, Debbie Middlemore.
- 25 Q Is she the one that's running this mediation

```
1 program for the AAA?FT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
```

- 2 A Yes, sir.
- 3 Q Anybody else besides her?
- 4 A Don't recall.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Can we take a -- I need a quick
- 6 recess.
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Sure. Off the record.
- 8 (OFF THE RECORD.)
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: Could you ask him the question
- 10 regarding Mr. Cochran again?
- 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Sure.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q The question --
- 14 MR. STREETMAN: If he saw Mr. Cochran on that
- 15 date --
- 16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Are we --
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Yeah, I'm sorry.
- 18 (Short pause.)
- 19 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 20 Q I was -- I think -- I'm not quite sure, but I
- 21 was asking you about meeting with Ronnie Cochran and
- 22 Jerry Reed on the day of the Guice and Woullard hearing.
- 23 And I was asking about that meeting, and I think you
- 24 testified y'all met after the hearing?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

- 1 Q****And I think you wantedOto clarify your answer.
- 2 A Yes, sir. We met briefly, and then after that
- 3 went and met Ronnie and Jerry down the street at some
- 4 place, I don't remember the name of it, and had a Coke.
- 5 Q After the hearing?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q Okay. Any particular reason why y'all went off
- 8 campus?
- 9 A No, sir. They were -- they were leaving, and
- 10 they said can you join us. I said I'll go by a few
- 11 minutes, and I got to leave.
- 12 Q Okay. And what did y'all discuss at that
- 13 meeting over a Coke?
- 14 A Did not discuss anything involving the case. I
- 15 don't remember.
- 16 Q Anything about the mediation program?
- 17 A Not at that meeting.
- 18 Q Okay. Let me ask a really fundamental
- 19 question. Why would you and the AAA person, Debbie
- 20 @Mellar, be meeting with Judge Senter's law clerks about
- 21 the mediation program on the day of the Woullard and
- 22 Guice hearing?
- 23 A We were there to observe the hearing, and then
- 24 we met with them afterwards to discuss the mediation
- 25 program.

```
1    Q****Which mediation program?FREAD*******
```

- 2 A The federal mediation program.
- 3 Q The federal -- the one in -- the court-ordered
- 4 mediation program?
- 5 A Yes, sir.
- 6 Q Why would -- what involvement -- I guess I'm
- 7 trying to get a clear idea. What involvement would the
- 8 department have in that?
- 9 A We're overseeing the program for the judge.
- 10 Q Oh, you are?
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q Okay. And you still are as of today?
- 13 A Yes, sir.
- 14 Q Okay. March 2007 at some point State Farm and
- 15 the insurance commissioner reached some kind of agreement
- 16 regarding outstanding claims that State Farm has. Is
- 17 this ringing a bell?
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 Q Okay. How did this agreement come about?
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: I need to...
- 21 (Conference outside the hearing of the court
- 22 reporter.)
- 23 MR. STREETMAN: I'm going to instruct the
- 24 witness not to answer as this is part of the examination
- 25 process.

```
1 *****MR. SCRUGGS: A settlement agreement between
```

- 2 the insurance commission for the state of Mississippi and
- 3 State Farm where they agreed to reopen claims is my
- 4 question, and you're instructing him not to answer?
- 5 MR. STREETMAN: That's right.
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: And that's part of the market
- 7 conduct --
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: If it's -- if it was after --
- 9 are you talking about March of this year?
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: I don't know what it -- how it
- 11 relates to market conduct exam. I just know that there
- 12 was --
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: I wasn't asking if you knew how
- 14 it was related. I asked you if it was March of this
- 15 year.
- 16 MR. SCRUGGS: I think that's when it came out.
- 17 MR. STREETMAN: Okay. It's -- it is related to
- 18 the market conduct examination, and I'm instructing the
- 19 witness not to answer.
- 20 MR. SCRUGGS: All right.
- 21 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 22 Q Am I correct, Mr. Harrell, that this agreement
- 23 between State Farm and the Mississippi Department of
- 24 Insurance was announced to the public? Was it not?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. And at least some of the terms of it

- 2 were announced to the public via some kind of press
- 3 release or something like that. Am I correct in that?
- 4 A Yes, sir.
- 5 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: And anything that's a part of
- 7 public press release of the agreement, obviously you can
- 8 ask him. Anything that has to do with the manner in
- 9 which they came about it or is related to the
- 10 examination, I would have an objection. So we'll just
- 11 take it question by question.
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Well, I don't know. I
- 13 don't have any information right now that it has anything
- 14 to do with anything other than your objection.
- 15 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 16 Q So did -- you know, how long did -- let me just
- 17 ask it on a case-by-case, question-by-question basis.
- 18 How long did the Mississippi Department of Insurance and
- 19 State Farm negotiate this settlement slash reopen cases
- 20 agreement?
- 21 A That process started sometime in January of
- 22 '07.
- Q Okay. So in January of '07 the Mississippi
- 24 Department of Insurance and State Farm were negotiating a
- 25 deal where State Farm would reopen thousands of slab

2.74

- 1 claims.****ROUGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 3 question.
- 4 A The --
- 5 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 6 Q Thousands of claims in general, slab or not.
- 7 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 8 A In January of 2007 the department was already
- 9 conducting its examination into the operation of State
- 10 Farm as relates to their Katrina claims. Without
- 11 jeopardizing the investigation at this juncture, there
- 12 were issues and concerns that were raised, and the
- 13 department was in the -- was working on those issues to
- 14 find the best way to get them resolved. One of those was
- 15 to reopen slab claims.
- 16 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 17 Q So during the market conduct examination of
- 18 State Farm, State Farm agreed with the insurance
- 19 department to reopen slab claims.
- 20 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 21 question.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Just trying to make sure I
- 23 understand what he just testified to, because I'm not
- 24 clear.
- 25 MR. STREETMAN: Is your question during the --

1 as a result of the examination or during the time period,

- 2 if that makes any sense?
- 3 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, I think his testimony was
- 4 that it was as a result. I'm just trying to make sure
- 5 that that's -- that I understood him accurately.
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: Okay. Well, then --
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: That's all.
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: -- if it's as a result, then
- 9 I'm instructing him not to answer.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: He might already have. I just
- 11 have to read the transcript.
- 12 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 13 Q The negotiations that led to State Farm's
- 14 agreement to reopen certain slab claims started in
- 15 January of 2007?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 17 A Somewhere in that ballpark, yes, sir.
- 18 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 19 Q And was there any -- was there any
- 20 determination to include non-slab claims in that
- 21 reopening process?
- 22 A It's stemming from the market conduct issues,
- 23 so I have to be careful what I can say pursuant to
- 24 statutes. But there were -- the issues that we were
- 25 seeing were all within the water surge area, and they

- were all concerning slab claims.OOFREAD*******
- Q Who initiated these negotiations?
- 3 MR. STREETMAN: I'm going to object and
- 4 instruct him not to answer. That's a part of the
- 5 examination.
- 6 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 7 Q I saw in the public record slash press release,
- 8 media reports, whatever, that in announcing this
- 9 settlement or this deal in March 2007 the insurance
- 10 commissioner noted that after the Woullard settlement
- 11 broke down, that he reached an agreement with State Farm.
- 12 Is that an accurate characterization of the timing of all
- 13 this?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 15 A The agree- -- the department was proceeding
- 16 with the process of having State Farm reopen the slab
- 17 claims. That was a process that was ongoing before that,
- 18 and that was a process that was ongoing before General
- 19 Hood and Mike Moore reached their settlement with State
- 20 Farm and your law firm. That information was shared with
- 21 General Moore and General Hood prior to the settlement
- 22 hearing with Judge Senter.
- 23 Q And I appreciate that. The -- I'm asking about
- 24 the part of the announcement that seemed to indicate that
- 25 when the Woullard settlement broke down, that the

1 insurance commissioner stepped in to do a deal with State

- 2 Farm. I don't have a specific -- granted I don't have a
- 3 specific press statement in front of me, but would that
- 4 be a fair characterization of how this settlement between
- 5 State Farm and the department of insurance was reached?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 7 A The department was going to proceed, and they
- 8 had already advised the attorney general and Mike Moore,
- 9 whatever role he was playing, the department was going to
- 10 do that. The department had already advised State Farm
- 11 they were going to do that. When the settlement -- when
- 12 Judge Senter would not approve the settlement, the
- 13 department proceeded with what the department was going
- 14 to do beforehand and included in that the other non-slab
- 15 claims.
- 16 Q Okay. Did you or the commissioner have any
- 17 discussions with Judge Senter or his law clerks about
- 18 either the court's failure to approve the Woullard
- 19 settlement or State Farm's settlement with the insurance
- 20 commissioner in March 2007?
- 21 A Restate that. I'm sorry.
- 22 Q Sure. And that's fair. Did either you or the
- 23 commissioner have any conversations with either the court
- 24 or his two law clerks about the -- either the settlement
- 25 negotiations or the settlement between State Farm and the

- department of insurance in March 2007?D******
- 2 A I advised the law clerks of what the department
- 3 was in the process of doing.
- 4 Q Okay. And what was their response?
- 5 A They didn't have a response. I just told them
- 6 what we were fixing to do.
- 7 Q When did you tell them that?
- 8 A Probably the day of the hearing.
- 9 Q Okay. So you told them the day of the Woullard
- 10 hearing?
- 11 A Yes, sir.
- 12 Q So you told the court and the clerks the day of
- 13 the Woullard hearing that State Farm and the insurance
- 14 department had been entering their own settlement?
- 15 A No, I said the department of insurance was
- 16 going to make State Farm reopen slab claims.
- 17 Q Okay. But that was couched as some kind of
- 18 settlement or agreement, was it not?
- 19 A No, sir. At that juncture State Farm had not
- 20 agreed to anything. This is what the department was
- 21 going to tell them to do.
- Q Did State Farm ever agree to that?
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- O When?
- 25 A Sometime after that and prior to the

- 1 announcement.UGH DRAFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 Q Okay. But just so I'm clear: You advised the
- 3 court and the clerks that the department was going to
- 4 require State Farm to reopen all its slab claims.
- 5 A It would've been the clerks. I don't think
- 6 Judge Senter was in that meeting.
- 7 Q So you advised Judge Senter's law clerks that
- 8 the department was going to require State Farm to reopen
- 9 slab claims.
- 10 A Yes, sir.
- 11 Q Did you advise the law clerks on any minimum
- 12 amount that would have to be paid once they reopened
- 13 these slab claims, that being State Farm?
- 14 A Not at that juncture, no, sir.
- 15 Q Okay. Well, what would just ordering State --
- 16 and this is a fundamental question, Lee. What would just
- 17 requiring State Farm to reopen the slab claims, what --
- 18 was there any -- just reopen them or was there you got to
- 19 reopen them and pay a certain amount of money? You see
- 20 what I'm saying?
- 21 A Yes, sir. The department -- @@see, the
- 22 department had issues arising out of the examination
- 23 regarding how State Farm adjudicated slab claims.
- Q I appreciate that, and that wasn't my question,
- 25 though. My question is: Was there -- other than the

1 requirementRyou, State Farm, reopen your slab claims, was

- 2 there any requirement you're going to reopen them and pay
- 3 this amount or pay that amount, or you're just going to
- 4 reopen them and once you reopen them you can do whatever
- 5 you want to do?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 7 MR. STREETMAN: That was a -- it --
- 8 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 9 Q I can break it down, but, I mean, do you
- 10 understand the question?
- 11 A I think so. In the initial discussions with
- 12 State Farm, the department -- there was -- our concern
- 13 was regarding how the claim was initially adjudicated,
- 14 and what we were going to do is have them come in with a
- 15 new team of individuals and readjust the claim. If that
- 16 process revealed that the insured was over policy limits,
- 17 then that's what he was owed. If it revealed they were
- 18 owed \$25,000, then that's what they revealed, and that's
- 19 what the process was going to be. But there was no --
- 20 initially there was not a -- in just the slab issues our
- 21 concern was involving how they adjusted them, and that's
- 22 why we wanted them readjusted.
- MR. STREETMAN: He doesn't understand your
- 24 question, obviously. I think I do --
- 25 MR. SCRUGGS: No, I think he actually -- he did

- 1 answer it somewhat.AFT -- NOT PROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. STREETMAN: It was my understanding you
- 3 were asking did you say, okay, if you're going to reopen
- 4 these, you got to pay them X number of dollars.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah. Okay. And that's --
- 6 that's true --
- 7 A The answer is no.
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Thank you, Jim. And --
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: I didn't mean to conduct your
- 10 examination --
- MR. SCRUGGS: No, you're trying to be helpful,
- 12 and I appreciate that and making sure everybody is on the
- 13 same page.
- 14 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 15 Q The -- so when you advised at the time in late
- 16 February -- I'll just represent to you when the Woullard
- 17 hearing was -- that you advised the court's clerks that
- 18 the department was going to require State Farm to reopen
- 19 and readjust slab claims, there was no monetary component
- 20 it to. It was just you readjust them with new adjusters,
- 21 and whatever you determine is owed, you pay it.
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 23 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- Q Is that fair?
- 25 A Yes, sir.

1 Q****Okay. When was it decided -- and you

- 2 communicated that to the clerks.
- 3 A Yes, sir.
- Q Okay. When was it decided that there'd also be
- 5 a monetary component to it, you'll reopen and readjust
- 6 these slab claims and pay X amount?
- 7 A Sometime after that. I don't know the exact
- 8 date.
- 9 Q How did that come to be part of the deal or --
- 10 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 11 MR. STREETMAN: And I object and instruct him
- 12 not to answer as I believe that's part of the examination
- 13 process.
- 14 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, in all fairness, Jim, he
- 15 kind of opened the door by testifying that he -- that as
- 16 a result of the market conduct exam they saw there was a
- 17 problem with slabs, so that's why they required them to
- 18 reopen. So this is -- I'm just following what he's
- 19 already opened the door to.
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: I understand he may have. I'm
- 21 still going to instruct him at this point not to answer.
- MR. SCRUGGS: Okay.
- 23 MR. STREETMAN: I'm trying to give you some
- 24 leeway with regard to that, to this stuff. And it gets
- 25 into some gray areas and things that I'm not sure about,

- 1 and so -- I'm, again, trying to let him go as*far as
- 2 possible but --
- 3 BY MR. SCRUGGS:
- 4 Q Who supervises the mediators in this mediation
- 5 program, both the -- the actual mediators. Mediation
- 6 programs 00 more specific being mediators, who supervises
- 7 the mediators in both the non-litigated mediation claims
- 8 and the litigated mediation claims?
- 9 A Triple A oversees the mediators.
- 10 Q Well, who determines whether these guys are
- 11 doing their job or actually being effective mediators or
- 12 not?
- 13 A Triple A will evaluate and make recommendations
- 14 to the department. And if it's a federal mediation
- 15 issue, then they would also make recommendations to the
- 16 court.
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. I do have one more area to
- 18 get into which may be quick, may be not. There's a
- 19 couple things we can do. Obviously there's going to be a
- 20 lot of matters that we're going to be taking before Judge
- 21 Walker, and hopefully we're coming back at least for a
- 22 couple matters, maybe more. At least hopefully maybe.
- 23 If y'all are right, none. But the only area I have left
- 24 to go into is the rate approval process that I left
- 25 aside. We talked about the approval process of a policy

- 1 form, and that bled into the attorney -- I mean the ACC
- 2 clause. But I also have some questions for this witness
- 3 about the approval of rates in general and what goes into
- 4 that. And I don't anticipate it being real long, but at
- 5 the same time, I don't want to break my word, and I don't
- 6 want to keep everybody here longer than necessary,
- 7 especially if we might come back. So, Jim, what --
- 8 what's your thoughts?
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: I -- you know, we're at -- you
- 10 know, there's a reason that we have the rule. We're at
- 11 about -- I think about seven hours of actual deposition
- 12 start -- if we say we started at 9:30 --
- 13 MR. SCRUGGS: How many -- how -- what are we on
- 14 time? You usually keep it on the video, don't you?
- 15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Yeah, it's about -- it's
- 16 about six hours.
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: Six hours.
- 18 MR. STREETMAN: It -- it would be my
- 19 preference -- I believe the deponent is getting tired,
- 20 and we would -- if -- and what we would be willing to
- 21 stipulate to, if, in fact, the judge said to us we win on
- 22 everything that we've argued about so far, we would still
- 23 make this opponent available to you to ask what
- 24 additional questions that you have regarding rate. And
- 25 then -- and by that time, you know, we'll be able to

- clear up a lot of these issues.ROOFREAD*******
- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. And that's -- y'all've all
- 3 been real patient. I appreciate particularly your
- 4 patience. I think -- I certainly -- you know, I think
- 5 it'd be another 20, 30 minutes. But if you're -- with
- 6 your representation that he'll be made available for that
- 7 extra hour, which won't take that, to go through the rate
- 8 approval process and some questions related to that, then
- 9 I think we can probably recess this deposition. And with
- 10 the caveat from my point of view that there are areas
- 11 that I asked that I wasn't allowed to go into that I'm
- 12 going to be moving to the court to get into.
- 13 MR. STREETMAN: And what we want -- and -- and
- 14 I don't know if you're just going to go ahead and do it
- 15 by motion or by letter to me, to us, if we're going to
- 16 reconvene anyway, so I don't know. We can talk about it,
- 17 but let's keep that -- keep that communication open
- 18 and --
- 19 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah, right.
- 20 MR. STREETMAN: -- we'll see if we can work out
- 21 what issues we have.
- 22 MR. SCRUGGS: And I would work with you and all
- 23 the parties' counsel here to --
- MR. STREETMAN: Right.
- 25 MR. SCRUGGS: -- get an appropriate time,

1 whether we're talking about a lot of issues or just the

- 2 rate approval process issue and...
- 3 MR. WEBB: On the hour, if that is an exact
- 4 time, my question about that is, are we talking about an
- 5 hour total, even if we come back, even if the court says
- 6 come back?
- 7 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, we would move like you
- 8 moved in Rigsby to, you know, get whatever you asked for.
- 9 We're going to move for additional time to ask the
- 10 questions I didn't get the answer to. What you moved in
- 11 Rigsby.
- 12 MR. WEBB: I made a motion in Rigsby?
- 13 MR. SCRUGGS: Yeah.
- MR. WEBB: Renfroe versus Rigsby?
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: In the -- in the McIntosh case.
- MR. WEBB: Oh, McIntosh.
- 17 MR. SCRUGGS: The Rigsby matter. The Rigsby
- 18 matter. I think you had all this stuff that you couldn't
- 19 go into and asked for additional time. I'm sure we'll
- 20 have something like that --
- 21 MR. STREETMAN: I'm not going to come in with a
- 22 stopwatch and --
- 23 MR. SCRUGGS: I understand --
- MR. STREETMAN: -- you got --
- 25 MR. SCRUGGS: -- and I --

```
1 *****MR. STREETMAN: -- fifty-nine minutes and --
```

- 2 MR. SCRUGGS: -- believe me, I don't want to
- 3 waste --
- 4 MR. STREETMAN: -- you know, so --
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: -- my time any more than I want
- 6 to waste --
- 7 MR. STREETMAN: But also --
- 8 MR. SCRUGGS: -- y'all's time.
- 9 MR. STREETMAN: -- in -- between now and when
- 10 we reconvene it's my understanding we will probably have
- 11 these other issues resolved so we can all get them --
- 12 MR. SCRUGGS: We'll make a motion at some
- 13 point --
- MR. WEBB: Sure.
- 15 MR. SCRUGGS: -- sooner rather than later to
- 16 compel answers to certain questions. And as Judge Walker
- indicated on the phone, he's going to look at all that,
- 18 matters or, you know, discussions he's had with Dale and
- 19 others and then the market conduct exam stuff.
- 20 MR. WEBB: Before we go today, I want to ask a
- 21 couple of questions to clarify a couple of things just so
- 22 we'll be clear about that too.
- 23 MR. STREETMAN: Are we talking about real
- 24 people couple of questions or --
- MR. WEBB: Yes.

```
1 *****MR. STREETMAN: -- lawyer's couple of
```

- 2 questions?
- 3 MR. WEBB: No, no, I'm not going to -- ten
- 4 minutes maybe.
- 5 MR. SCRUGGS: Well, with the understanding and
- 6 stipulation that I got an hour, whether I use it or not,
- 7 on the rate stuff and other issues out there --
- 8 MR. STREETMAN: Okay.
- 9 MR. WEBB: That's fine.
- 10 MR. SCRUGGS: Subject to all those stipulations
- 11 and agreements, I tender to you.
- 12 MR. WEBB: And subject to all my reservations
- 13 and objections, I accept.
- MR. SCRUGGS: I don't remember all those.
- 15 EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. WEBB:
- 17 Q Mr. Harrell, I know that you know me. My name
- 18 is Dan Webb. I'm a lawyer from up in Tupelo. I
- 19 represent State Farm in this case. And just so I'm clear
- 20 before I ask you a couple of questions here to clarify
- 21 some things, I think, in my mind and for the record, have
- 22 you and I had any conversations at all about anything
- 23 related to your testimony here today before today?
- 24 A No, sir.
- Q Okay. Going all the way back to about 9:30

- 1 this morning you were asked some questions about
- 2 Mr. Streetman's involvement in representing you, and I
- 3 recall -- and I may be absolutely recalling this fuzzily,
- 4 and I just need your help on it. I recall that you
- 5 mentioned something about State Farm was paying for
- 6 Mr. Streetman's involvement? Do you remember mentioning
- 7 something like that?
- 8 A Yes, sir.
- 9 Q Just so I'm clear: What's -- what is the basis
- 10 or how does it come about that State Farm is being
- 11 charged or assessed fees related to Mr. Streetman's
- 12 involvement?
- 13 MR. SCRUGGS: Object to the form, asked and
- 14 answered.
- 15 A Pursuant to the examination statutes, the
- 16 commissioner of insurance is allowed to retain multiple
- 17 expert type things. And in this case, it's Mr. Streetman
- 18 to represent us in this matter.
- 19 BY MR. WEBB:
- 20 Q So the way I understand it -- and I didn't want
- 21 the record to be unclear about this -- it's not a
- 22 situation where State Farm has been voluntarily engaged
- 23 in going out and seeking counsel for you or the
- 24 commission, is it?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Object to the form.

1 A****Not -- no, sir, it was ordered by*the -- an

- 2 order.
- 3 BY MR. WEBB:
- 4 Q All right, sir. And there were several
- 5 questions asked during the course of your deposition
- 6 earlier today about various interpretations that the
- 7 department has taken relative to policy provisions. And
- 8 just to be clear about that: As I understand it, at no
- 9 point in time either in the past up through during and
- 10 including today has the department ever taken a position
- 11 that merely because there is some wind damage that a
- 12 company should also have to pay for a total loss
- 13 including the water damage?
- MR. SCRUGGS: Object to the form.
- 15 A In your scenario, they'd have -- they'd have to
- 16 pay the wind damage. If it's 10 percent, 10 percent.
- 17 BY MR. WEBB:
- 18 Q But they -- but the department's position has
- 19 never been that they would also have to pay for the water
- 20 damage, too.
- 21 MR. SCRUGGS: Object to the form.
- 22 BY MR. WEBB:
- 23 Q Right?
- 24 A That's correct.
- Q Okay. And I don't know how quick you could get

- 1 your hands on it, but Exhibit 21, if y'all have it there,
- 2 Mr. Burwell's letter -- and this will be very quick. I
- 3 just want to go to one -- it's on the second page of
- 4 Exhibit 21, and it is the second full paragraph, the
- 5 sentence -- Mr. Scruggs read some excerpts from various
- 6 documents, and I'm talking about the sentence that begins
- 7 "but when the investigation indicates." Do you see that?
- 8 A What paragraph are you in?
- 9 Q It's the second full paragraph -- excuse me,
- 10 third full paragraph on that page.
- 11 A Okay. I see it.
- 12 Q "But when the investigation indicates that the
- 13 damage was caused by excluded water and the investigation
- 14 does not indicate independent windstorm damage to
- 15 separate portions of the property, there is no coverage
- 16 available under the homeowner's policy." See that?
- 17 A Yes, sir.
- 18 Q Okay. And this was a letter that you received
- 19 sometime after March 31, 2006. Correct?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 Q Okay. As a follow up to the questions about
- 22 that letter and the questions that Mr. Scruggs asked you
- 23 about out of that one pleading in that Palmer case where
- 24 you read a portion of the brief, it would be consistent
- 25 with that for State Farm to have taken the position that

1 in your judgment that if independent windstorm damage

- 2 would have occurred in the absence of excluded water,
- 3 that it was covered even if the property had some water
- 4 damage before or after the windstorm occurred. That's
- 5 the way you understood it. Correct?
- 6 MR. SCRUGGS: Object to the form of the
- 7 question. It misstates his prior testimony, and it's
- 8 been asked and answered. If you understand what he just
- 9 asked you --
- 10 BY MR. WEBB:
- 11 Q If you do.
- 12 A I'm going to have to ask you to --
- Q Okay. I'll try.
- 14 A Repeat that. That's a --
- 15 Q And I'm --
- 16 A -- pretty long-winded --
- 17 Q -- I'm trying to rush through just a few
- 18 questions.
- 19 As I understand it, the position that if
- 20 there's independent windstorm damage -- and I'm using the
- 21 reference of Mr. Burwell's letter here and also the
- 22 Palmer pleading as a reference. But as I understand it,
- 23 that if State Farm's position is that if there's
- 24 independent windstorm damage that would have occurred in
- 25 the absence of excluded water, that that being covered,

1 even if the property also later sustained water damage,

- 2 is the way you understood that the policy was being
- 3 applied. Is that correct?
- 4 MR. SCRUGGS: Object to the form, and it's
- 5 leading. If you understand, you can answer.
- 6 MR. STREETMAN: You can answer if you
- 7 understand it.
- 8 BY MR. WEBB:
- 9 Q If you do.
- 10 A It's my understanding that the water -- I mean
- 11 the wind portion would be covered and the water would
- 12 not.
- 13 Q Right. Okay. As I recall from seeing some
- 14 things -- and I believe -- and like Mr. Scruggs said
- 15 earlier, I don't have a particular press release or a
- 16 bulletin in front of me. But as I recall, the department
- 17 has announced that there are likely to be or will be
- 18 market conduct examinations focusing on multiple insurers
- 19 with relation to Hurricane Katrina. Is that true?
- 20 A Yes, sir.
- 21 MR. WEBB: Okay. Indulge me just a moment.
- 22 That's all I have at this point reserving questions
- 23 for --
- 24 MR. SCRUGGS: One single follow-up question to
- 25 what he just asked.

1	*****ROUGH DEURTHER EXAMINATIONAD******
2	BY MR. SCRUGGS:
3	Q What other companies are going to get the
4	pleasure of a market conduct examination?
5	MR. STREETMAN: At this time, that would be
6	part of the market conduct examination, not been
7	determined, and I'm going to have to instruct him not to
8	answer. We can take that up with the judge.
9	BY MR. SCRUGGS:
10	Q You're not going to answer?
11	A Upon advice of counsel.
12	MR. SCRUGGS: Okay. Let's recess.
13	(Deposition recessed at 5:39 p.m.)
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	